

The Book of True Life

Teachings of the Divine Master

Volume III

Lessons 56–82

Book Service for Life

The 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life) is a legacy to all humanity and is registered with the "Dirección General del Derecho de Autor de la Secretaría de Educación Pública" in Mexico City under numbers 26002, 20111, and 83848.

More information about the original Spanish edition:
Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera, A.C.
P.O. Box 888, Mexico City, - Zip Code 06000

Responsible for the German translation, the foreword to German edition, the explanations, footnotes, comments, and notes on the work:
Walter Maier and Traugott Göldenboth.

As of: January 2017

Editing (new spelling and layout):
Buchdienst zum Leben
Manfred Bäse
Kirchweg 5
D-88521 Ertingen

Phone: +49 (0) 7371 929 66 42
Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de

The Book of True Life is being translated into many other languages using this version with DeepL Translator.

These are the genuine, original writings translated by Gotthold Göldenboth and published by Reichl Verlag, which are protected by copyright. They must be preserved in their original purity and may not be altered. To do so would be a sin and would result in divine judgment.

Christ has stated that there must be no copyright so that these writings may be made available to all peoples and nations.

Anna Maria Hosta is responsible for this initiative on behalf of the Lord, Jesus Christ, our God, the owner of these writings.

(Email: hoanna64@yahoo.com)

DeepL - Download link: www.DeepL.com/Translator (Business Version)

DeepL currently translates into over 100 languages and can be downloaded to your desktop. An internet connection is required for translation.

Published by Bookmundo Verlag

Issue 2 – 2026

ISBN:

Contents

The Book of True Life..... 1

Foreword 6

Introduction..... 7

Instruction 56 11

Instruction 57 22

Instruction 58 32

Instruction 59 41

Instruction 60 52

Instruction 61 63

Instruction 62 73

Instruction 63 84

Instruction 64 98

Instruction 65 109

Instruction 66 117

Instruction 67 128

Instruction 68 137

Instruction 69 147

Instruction 70 158

Instruction 71 168

Instruction 72 178

Instruction 73 187

Instruction 74 196

Instruction 75 205

Instruction 76 214

Instruction 77 224

Instruction 78 232

Instruction 79 242

Instruction 80	252
Instruction 81	262
Instruction 82	271
Table of Contents	281
Literature and Websites	291

Foreword

It is with great joy and gratitude that we see Volume III of the "Book of True Life" on its way to the printer.

We have translated the book with great care from the original Spanish text of the "Libro de la Vida Verdadera."

We would like to recommend to readers that they read only small sections at a time, reflect on what they have read, and meditate on it, so that the spiritual meaning of the Divine Teachings may fully unfold.

May Volume III, like the previous two volumes, find open hearts among the followers of the Spiritual Work of Revelation from Mexico.

The Translators

Introduction

I would like to introduce this third volume of the series "Book of True Life" with a few words that highlight the special attention Christ gave to his German listeners in his teachings, as they were deeply distressed by the terrible events of the war in their homeland. As I already mentioned in the "Introduction" to Volume II, we were a group of Germans—sometimes numbering up to 20 people—who listened to the Divine Master's Sunday morning teachings amidst the Mexican congregation. We were known and respected as the "foreigners." Especially between 1942 and 1945, when the World War raged with its atrocities, we Germans found security and comfort in the words of Christ within the Mexican congregation. For the events of the war weighed heavily upon us all, and the bitter fate of our distant homeland pained us. Only God alone knows how many tears were shed and how many earnest prayers rose up to Him. During those years, it happened that on various occasions, though always unexpectedly, the Lord addressed the Germans present directly in the course of His teaching.

He comforted and exhorted us to persevere in prayer and to hold fast, for when His hour comes, He will end the war, and then—sooner and more quickly than people expect—the reconstruction of our homeland will take place. But at the same time, He also admonished us not to go our own way in pride again, but to submit our will to His, for we still had great tasks to fulfill in His work. He also urged the attentively listening Mexican congregation not to set themselves up as judges, for they understood nothing of the background of the war. These words were balm for our wounds, for as Germans we suffered under the worldwide accusation of being the main culprits of the war.

It is deeply significant that in the Mexican communities of the Spiritual Teaching, almost all foreign listeners were Germans. The reason is that, according to the Divine Master's statement, a great "seed of Israel" exists within the German people—that is, these human souls were incarnated long ago among the Jewish people. Only God knows these beings, who are scattered among all peoples and religions, and in this Third Age He gathers them spiritually and forms His Spiritual Israel with them. In what follows, Christ's address to the Germans during the teaching on May 6, 1945, is to be brought to the attention of a wider circle of readers.

Words of the Divine Master to the group of German listeners during the instruction on May 6, 1945:

Be blessed, my dearly beloved children; I welcome you. Behold, blessed people of Israel, in your midst are these, my very beloved children. I want them to find at your bosom the warmth of my Spirit, respect, and brotherly love. I want them to be able to nestle close, very close to your heart. For consider that I have entrusted them with a great task. Have mercy on them, just as I am merciful toward you.

Do not act as a judge, blessed people, for truly I say to you: You know nothing of what is currently happening in the world; only I know it; for you see and judge things according to your own understanding. Yet behind all that is happening is My hand, My justice, and My divine decrees from the beginning of eternity, which has no beginning. What, then, can you judge rightly, and what can you possibly know? Within the bosom of this (German) people there are many seeds of Israel, a great sowing of Judah, that tribe which in the First Age took up arms to break through for the people of Israel, to open a path to Canaan. Now it took up arms to forge a path for itself in the world. Yet I have subdued it, have stopped it, and have said to it: It is not because you bear the sword of Judah that you may act arrogantly in the world. Reflect and persevere, for I will exalt you, who have always believed in Me. I will give you your bread, your home. I will make you equal to the other nations, and they to you. No one will be worth less, no one will be worth more. The time will come, and the last shall be first again because of his humility. Therefore I say to you: Listen only to My word, ponder it, and let your lips be silent. But you, my dearly beloved children (meaning the German listeners), come to your Savior, not to your judge. Your prayer is like a burnt offering, like a fragrant essence ascending to the height of my throne. Day after day and night after night, your spirit has been like a watchman over your people, your nation. Oh, if only my people Israel from this nation (Mexico) would fulfill their spiritual duty as you do—how far they might have advanced by now! Yet do not be conceited because of this; continue to fulfill your task and maintain that zeal, that love, and respect for one another in the future as well, for you do not know the hour in which my hand will send you forth. I will then prepare the way, and you will move forward.

I have already entrusted you to Jose (leader of the community) once before, and once again I entrust you to him. Why? So that he may prepare you to be messengers of my Trinitarian-Marian spiritual work, which has appeared in this Third Era in this Mexican nation, and so that he may send you forth with this mark, with this work, with this love, with this zeal, and with this law, and so that, when you are among distant peoples, you may be able to connect with my Son Jose, and he strikes the melodious bell of your heart with joy and sings Hosanna, because the seed has been sown in a foreign land and the moment will come when my Word is proclaimed in that land. When will this moment come? When you have advanced with sure steps and have received my instruction. Always remain connected to my people (meaning, first and foremost, the congregation in Mexico); preserve gentleness and humility. At this moment, I let you feel the warmth of my bosom once more. Stay healthy and well. Do not be fearful; through you, thousands upon thousands will receive my blessing, not only from your nation. Do not pray to Me only for them; pray to Me for everyone. At this moment, I grant your soul a higher stage of development, and I raise the spirits of your guardian angels to a higher spiritual sphere—those spirits full of power that I have prepared for you. Those protectors will continue to be with you, here and in that nation.

Do not worry, my children; only the evil and the weeds will be uprooted. I will spare the wheat; I will preserve the good plants, and I will make use of them, and they will bear fruit. When? When you are ready to care for them, for this is my will.

Receive my strength, receive my peace, and persevere in watching and praying. Remain united with my Son Jose so that—when the moment comes—you may fulfill your task in full obedience under his direction, in accordance with my will.

What do you ask of Me for those places (in your homeland)? Yes, it is truly the same thing you have asked of Me so often: peace, forgiveness, healing balm, and justice, and truly I say to you: I, who am Divine Justice, Love, the Balm, the Perfect Ear, draw near to humanity at this moment and cover them with My hand, draw them to My bosom, and let blood flow from My side, which is balm to heal many who are sick. Spirits who gaze upon these intercessors from the beyond—see how much you have achieved and continue to achieve. Receive the light, O spiritual

world; I remove the shadows, the chains, and the blood. I flood you with peace in My name, I who am Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

Continue in vigilance, my dearly beloved children; persevere in suffering; in the end, you will be filled with joy. You will come to Me again weeping, but then I will say to you: Cast sorrow out of your hearts and recognize that I am life and will bring you into (true) life, for this is My will.

Set out, take up the cross, and follow Me, My dearly beloved children.

Instruction 56

1. With joy in My Spirit, I see you listening to My words. In droves you come to these gathering places to refresh yourselves with My teachings of love. Not all come to hear Me; most come in the hope of relief from suffering or deliverance from heartache. Many are called, yet few are those who follow Me. There are many here who would have liked to have heard the voice of the Rabbi in the Second Era but had no opportunity to get to know Him. There are also those present who could have heard Him but did not want to. Both groups are now eagerly listening to My Word and are not waiting until I withdraw it, only to later lament their negligence anew. I am therefore not speaking into the void. Even though many are not interested in My Word, there are still some of My children who know how to cherish it like a jewel of inestimable value, so as to make it known to humanity when the time comes.

2. With mercy and love I have come to all and have made My presence felt in many forms. Some have beheld Me with their spiritual eyes; others feel My power, which causes their very being to tremble; others are deeply moved by the spiritual meaning of My Word; still others feel how the peace of My Spirit enfolds their hearts. The sick experience how they are healed of their ailments by My soothing words, and sinners feel themselves being regarded by a penetrating and insistent gaze that penetrates their soul. Then you have said: The Lord is with us.

When My disciples asked Me in the Second Era whether I would return, I gave them the promise to be among humanity once more, and told them what the signs would be that would mark the time of My return. Many centuries passed before these signs appeared, announcing My new revelation—just as you see them fulfilled today. If, after 1,800 years—which have constituted an age for humanity—I have faithfully fulfilled My promise to you, do you believe that now, having announced My departure for 1950, the Lord will not keep His word?

3. When the theologians and the people who studied the Scriptures of past times saw the signs fulfilled with which I announced My return and My presence among you, and when they saw that time passed without their seeing Me come, they sadly closed their books, believing they had erred regarding the time and the signs, without knowing that they had recognized the truth. They did not know that I am present and speaking to you in this form. Yet I tell you that very soon—when the evidence that I was with you is known to humanity—all will be able to see that My manifestation took place precisely during that period in which the prophecies were to be fulfilled. What joy there will be in many hearts, and

what eagerness there will be to question My disciples and to study the new writings as well!

4. In that time, it was not just a few who were witnesses to My revelation; there were thousands upon thousands of people whose hearts beat with love or fear as they heard My Word. Many of them will be My faithful witnesses and My good disciples, who will not forsake Me when My Word is judged before tribunals and councils, and who will bear witness to My truth through their works of love.

5. Truly, I tell you, among these crowds of people here, there is not a single one whom chance has brought here. Once again I assure you that not a leaf moves from the tree without My will. In the life of each of you there is a reason why you have come here to bear witness to My Word. You come from different paths, from various sects, religious communities, and teachings, having stumbled over the stones along the way and gathered the light of experience within your spirit.

6. When you come here, you feel an unknown power, an inexplicable aura, and you ask yourselves: What could this be? Where does this word that moves you deeply come from, and this peace that flows through the heart? I have answered you: It is your Father who strengthens you. Yet I do not compel you to believe in My presence in this form, nor is it necessary to force you to believe, since I am clearly and tangibly with you, and even a trace of sensitivity is enough to perceive Me.

7. This is the time to make you understand that the use you have made of your free will is wrong, and that the fulfillment of a spiritual mission among humanity now awaits you. Behold, I do not judge your past deeds in order to then tell you whether you are worthy to receive this commission or not. For it is not chance that brought you into this world; it was My will.

8. Reflect on your destiny, ask about what is inexplicable to you, and I will answer you. No one who has asked questions of the secret chamber of My heart has been left without an answer. For in that moment, the light of your spirit will shine forth and reveal the great gifts you have received from your Lord.

9. I wish to see you lift up your souls and seek My wisdom in infinity. Take as your example the writers and scientists whom I surprise in the middle of the night, while some seek inspiration and others seek answers to the fundamental questions of nature. I do not mean to tell you that you should seek on this earth the learning that brings you fame among men. I want that elevation and that greatness to be internal, and that everything

you achieve in your struggle and study be a fruit of life and love for your brothers.

10. When I draw near to the scientists who have grown old immersed in their reflections and studies, I ask them: “Why do you torment yourselves so much? For whom do you struggle and suffer so?” Yet there has not been *a single one* who has said to Me: “Master, I struggle out of love for humanity.” They love *science*, and *to it* they sacrifice their lives. Yet to those who, inspired by noble goals, knew how to ask, great insights have been revealed, which have always bestowed a sweet fruit upon humanity; this is proof that I was the One who inspired that light. But those who have explored nature without love and without respect have gotten stuck at the beginning of the path or have fallen into ruin, for it was not goodness that inspired them, but vanity, hatred, and ambition.

11. Yet just as science is revealed to man, so do I also give him the light for the soul through inspiration. In this way I spoke to the patriarchs of ancient times; likewise, I inspired Moses, whom I made the spokesman of My Word to speak to My people, and I dictated to him laws and rules of life, which he wrote down so that they might be preserved and future generations might come to know them.

12. After Christ had been on earth, He enlightened four apostles with His teaching and granted them the ability to recall, in their spiritual contemplation and rapture of His divine Word, what their spirit was able to receive through their mind, so that they might leave this legacy to humanity. They were Mark, Luke, Matthew, and John.

13. The day will come when the books will be cast into the fire as useless, which will happen when their spiritual content lives in your hearts and you follow the law they contain. But first, this last Testament—as the result of a struggle—will be united with the first two, just as happened with the first and the second.

14. Today I have not limited Myself to speaking to you only of the present. I have spoken to you at length about times past and have even given you prophecies about the future in advance. I have revealed to you what had been hidden from you, have set right what had been distorted, and have revealed future events to you.

15. Blessed are those who prepare themselves, for tomorrow they will be able to read this teaching with good will, which speaks to you of the destiny of humanity, of the future of the nations, and of the victory of the Light, which is that of love, peace, and justice. This teaching will truly set humanity free; for while it considered itself free, and in doing so fled from its conscience and My laws, it did not know that it possessed within itself

qualities, abilities, and gifts that it did not know how to develop, which is why, instead of being free, it has been a slave to itself, a slave to its own ignorance. How could such a humanity feel the peace of My Kingdom in their hearts and carry Me within them, when the minds of men are darkened by ambitious, materialistic goals, when their hearts beat for human passions, and their souls are materialized?

16. This humanity is spiritually dead; yet I, who have the power to raise the dead, call them back to life and pave the way for them into an age in which people will set their souls free, recognize their gifts, and through them achieve progress and higher development.

17. Today you begin to make use of all the faculties of the spirit. This will lift you out of the abyss.

18. Here is a people who eagerly seek My Word and wish to gather My teachings, for they know that the time of My revelation through the human mind is short.

19. Make use of My teachings, O disciples! Go forth thereafter without fear to spread My Word and My teachings among the people. Do not be disheartened in the face of those who seek to undermine your mission with theories.

20. Humanity seeks without knowing what it wants. Today I come to tell you: I am what you seek. Who does not long for peace? Who does not yearn to know the truth? Who does not wish to preserve their health?

21. You must seek Me, for peace is not on earth, and people of good will are lacking. Yet My justice has come down; the Day of the Lord is here.

22. If man does My will, even the forces of nature will bow before him as servants. As long as man persists in his disobedience, the elements will be unleashed, thus making him realize his lack of harmony with all creation.

23. I do not come as an adversary to My children. I come only to destroy sin, so that you may recognize My light.

24. Pray, people, and I assure you that I will accept your offering—not the material one, but the one your spirit gives to Me.

25. My justice is in every heart, both in the one that opens its doors to Me and in the one that closes them to My call. My gaze is penetrating and is able to discover everything within them that they conceal. In some I have found the offering of their love and humility; in others, the joy of being with Me and their gratitude for the blessings received. In some I discover hope; in others, pain. Yet truly, I tell you, My altar is covered more by tears than by offerings at every moment.

26. Here with Me, you purify yourselves of every stain. Oh, if only you could preserve this purity throughout your entire life! But this atmosphere of spiritualization and brotherhood that you create in these hours of fellowship and instruction does not prevail in the world. The air you breathe is poisoned by sin.

27. Yet you have felt how, as you make My teaching your own, link by link the chain that binds you to the world gradually falls away from you.

28. I judge you. Yet see how kind the word of your Judge is. Recognize that instead of a condemnation, I grant you My forgiveness, so that from now on you may no longer sin. It is you yourselves who pass judgment upon yourselves when you recognize that it is just for pain to afflict you. Then I bless this repentance and, through My instruction, free you from the cup of suffering. This is the way of God; follow Me on it.

29. Whoever listens to the voice of his conscience recognizes and understands his transgressions and at the same time accepts his atonement. But whoever does not grasp the gravity of his offenses will not be able to free himself from his blemishes, and as long as this does not happen, he cannot come to Me.

30. Do not flee from pain. What you must destroy is sin. Pain has always served to hold you back in your breathtaking rush toward the abyss.

31. Today you are no longer little children and can understand the meaning of My teachings. You also know that your soul did not come into being at the same time as the body you possess, and that the origin of one is not that of the other. Those little children whom you cradle in your arms carry innocence in their hearts, yet in their souls they harbor a past that is at times longer and more calamitous than that of their own parents. How great is the responsibility of those who are to nurture those hearts, so that their souls may make progress on their path of development.

32. Therefore, do not look upon your children with any less love. Consider that you do not know who they are, nor what they have done. Rather, increase your care and love for them, and thank your Father for having placed His mercy within you to make you guides and counselors to your spiritual brothers and sisters, regarding whose bodies you are temporarily parents by blood.

33. Even *without* possessing this spiritual knowledge, people assist one another on their path of development, for the path to perfection is created for *all* and will be traversed by *all* to the end, even by those whom you believe to be very far from My Law. Can you imagine that any of you would not come to Me, even as eternity passes over you? Could the perfect Father have neglected any of His children?

34. Disciples, do you therefore believe that a single earthly life is sufficient for a spiritual being to fulfill its mission and attain perfection? — “No, Master,” you say to Me with the deepest conviction.

35. This is the “resurrection of the flesh”; yet not in the form in which it has been conceived by men. When the flesh has become rigid, it enters the interior of the Earth, while the soul departs to the beyond and waits until My justice sends it forth to incarnate in a new body. In this way, soul and matter are reunited in this world, though not in the Spiritual Realm.

36. Because the Father grants you more than one opportunity to fulfill your task, you should (nevertheless) not let the one you have now go to waste, for no one knows the number of earthly lives that my justice assigns to him. Therefore, both the elderly, the young man, and the child should hasten to fulfill the task assigned to them in order to atone for their guilt.

37. I also tell you that this is the time of the resurrection of the dead, for this light of Mine will kindle the faith of those who perished in the darkness of remorse, despair, and bitter suffering.

38. The Sixth Seal has been broken, and the book has been opened before you. The candlestick illuminates the universe, and the Divine Word, symbolized by a tongue of fire, speaks to you from infinity. It is the voice of the Lamb who was sacrificed in the Second Age, which surprises people, enlightens them, and raises them to a life of grace.

39. Live vigilantly, for soon many prophets will arise, and it is necessary that you know how to distinguish the true ones from the false.

40. Those whose mission is to establish justice on earth, and who are used as instruments of My Divinity, will rebuke all those they catch in falsehood, everyone who makes a business out of My teachings and who hides his wickedness behind a mask of holiness.

41. Woe to those who, while promising to lead people to bliss, plunge them into war and confusion!

42. I want my disciples to make themselves known by healing the sick, saving the lost, and lifting up the weak. To fulfill this sacred mission, free yourselves from the useless, give up every aimless earthly pastime, and do not deceive your heart or your senses with false beauties or harmful impressions.

43. Elevate your soul so that you may find pleasure only in the eternal, the beautiful, and the good. If this is not the case, your soul, materialized by the life you have led, will suffer greatly to detach itself from its body and all that it leaves behind, and it will wander for a time in confusion and bitter pain through the (spiritual) realms until it achieves its purification.

44. Live by My Law, and you need not fear death. Yet do not call for or wish for it before its time. Let it come, for it always obeys My commands. Ensure that it finds you prepared, and you will enter the Spiritual World as children of the Light.

45. Sit at my table today, eat, so that this bread may transform you and you may later know how to offer it to those who need it.

46. Today you bring to my Word those whom you find on your path without health, without peace, and without an ideal. Tomorrow, when my voice is no longer to be heard in this form, it will be *you* who are to receive your brothers and nourish them with this essence of life.

47. Nothing has been left to chance; everything has therefore happened according to My will. In the destiny I assign to you lies My justice. If you find the path strewn with thorns—truly, I tell you, it was not My will that scattered them there to wound your feet; yet you shall press forward on the path with complete resignation, knowing that the sufferings you endure purify your soul of blemishes.

48. When this resignation is born in your hearts, you will feel how My mercy smooths your path.

49. You who now hear My Word, receive it as a balm for your wounds. But do not be content merely to receive My blessings without seeking to penetrate the meaning of My teaching; for the moment will come when you will no longer hear this Word, and if you have not known how to prepare yourselves to unite spirit to Spirit (Me to Me) in the times to come, you will feel forsaken.

50. I want you, in the battle that is approaching, to be the strong soldier who defends his cause, so that in life, like Jacob, you may be called “the strong and wise Israel”; that you may be ready to hasten at the Father’s call and to answer Him.

51. Do not waver back and forth between doubt and faith, for then your steps can never be sure and your decisions can never be firm. Nor ask Me for proofs in order to believe, for you do not know in what form My justice might give you those proofs.

52. Do you not sense an invisible help that lifts up those who have fallen into the mire? Do you not see the great multitudes who come here sick and who regain their health and joy of life? Do you not notice how the outcasts of life come into My presence and—when the gifts they possess are revealed to them—are sought out and even admired by the crowds?

53. Discover all the evidence I have given you of My power and My presence, and you will be convinced that I have granted a miracle to everyone so that they may believe in My coming in this time.

54. Understand: When you have directed your steps toward the densely leafed tree, you will hear the almighty voice of your Father in its shade. The disciples should make use of My presence and ask Me whether the fruit they are gradually harvesting is permissible and pleasing to My divinity. To this I answer you: If you have sown My seed, you will reap a good harvest.

55. Why do some live their lives in such great idleness? Arise, and realize how the moments slip away without your making use of them. There is still time. Do not wait until your time is already short to set to work; for then you will try to cover the path in giant strides, and you will achieve nothing good and be unable to reap anything, because the seed needs time to sprout, the plants to grow, and the fruit to ripen.

56. The year 1950 is already approaching, in which I will withdraw My Word. In that year I will mark the last of My children, and the number of the one hundred and forty-four thousand will then be complete. Those who have heard My Word and know their gifts and missions, and who have made use of this grace, will feel secure. But those who did not wish to understand this work will have much to suffer, will have to make many merits and sacrifices to reach *the* height where My peace dwells, which is like a gate that opens before the spirit.

57. You, the disciples of the Third Era, who have seen the Holy Spirit come, are those who, under this light, understand the present, the past, and some of the future teachings. Do not doubt that this is a time of enlightenment; yet do not be too self-assured. See how the talent of the scientist shines as never before. See how much the child understands from its very first steps. Recognize what is happening all around the earth. — You are still castaways searching for (other) castaways who cry out for help in the midst of a raging sea.

58. Study My Word thoroughly so that you may gain true knowledge of it, and so that not everyone may form a different theory from My teaching. Do not await the time of persecution without having weapons with which to defend yourselves. Those weapons will be your way of life, your word, and your worship of God.

59. I do not demand that you be infallible, for I alone am infallible. What I do demand of you, however, is sincerity and good will in all your actions. The rest I will accomplish to complete and perfect your work; for as your works are, so shall your reward be.

60. If any of you feel envy toward your brother because you think the Master loves him more, and both should claim a place at My right hand, I would tell them that I cannot seat you at My right hand. This is something

each must earn through his own merits. Truly, I tell you, I could not love *one* child more than another.

61. Of My apostles of the Second Era, I loved Judas no less than John. Those souls were drops from the infinite ocean of My love, and when they returned to the Father, He alone, in His high counsel, knew what each had earned for himself.

62. In order for humanity to set out in this time to follow Me, to penetrate the mysteries I have explained to you, and to be filled with light, it is necessary that they possess freedom in spirit, in thought, and in will. And that is why I have come to free souls from their yoke, and have begun to overthrow thrones and kingdoms, to bring down sceptres and crowns. Be free; do not seek your kingdom or your heaven here. Do not make the common people your slaves, and do not be slaves to vanity. Remember that I told you: "My kingdom is not of this world; here are not My throne and My hosts." Nor is the kingdom of your spirit and its reward here.

63. I spoke to you in truth, and I speak to you in truth now. After such a long time in which I have given you great revelations, it would not be right for you to ask Me, as Pilate did, "What is truth?"

64. Do you wish to come to Me? Do you long to one day reach the place where those who followed Me have gone? — I have already given you everything you need to satisfy your longing. When I once became human and now speak to you in the Spirit, it was to show you the path that leads to perfection. I am the Eternal Word, who tells you: Listen to Me, for 1950 is not far off, and then it will seem to you as though the gates of Heaven have closed.

65. I once told you: "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father." Now I add: Whoever knew the Son and, through Him, the Father, knows the Spirit of Truth who speaks to you today.

66. Come to the bosom of the Sixth Seal with full awareness of your task. Call upon Me, and I will come to speak to you; but do this only until the year 1950, in which, according to My will, the end of My revelation through the human organ of reason is set.

67. I receive both the one who praises My name in his heart and blesses My new revelation, and the one who comes only to judge My Word—in the expectation of finding errors in it so as to deny it. For all, I have a lesson ready. I speak to the heart of the child and to that of the elderly, to the heart of the man and to that of the woman; I speak to the philosopher and to the scientist. No one passes by My wisdom unnoticed. Therefore, I say to people: Take from My Word what is intended for each individual.

68. Once I told you, “I am the Way.” Only later did you grasp what Jesus meant by those words, when you understood that “the Way” is the Divine Law of Love.

69. Today I say to you again: “I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life,” and if you seek the essence of My Word in this time, you will find in it the eternal Law of Love, the very Way that I laid out for you on earth.

70. At that time, many believed that Christ had strayed from the Way and distorted the Law. Therefore, they fought against Him and persecuted Him. Yet the truth, like the light of the sun, always prevails over darkness. Now My Word will be opposed anew, for some believe they find contradictions, ambiguities, and errors in its meaning. But its light will once again shine into the darkness of this time, and humanity will recognize that the path and the Law I have revealed to you are the same as in that time and always will be.

71. Hear Me in this time, so that you may make use of the divine instruction. Do not repeat what many did in the Second Era: while they listened to Jesus, they mocked Him; yet when they saw the Master’s miracles on the cross and even after His death, they were filled with remorse and fear, for they realized that God had walked through the world. Does anyone know whether these disciples, through whom I make Myself known, were not the very ones who misunderstood and mocked Me most back then? See them now, enduring the judgment, the mocking gaze, and the scorn of the crowd! Do not call this retribution; it is justice, and it is necessary that he who errs out of ignorance experience and live through this himself, so that he may later come to understand his error.

72. Do you not know whether these spokespeople, in another time, were among those who longed to be My apostles and had to wait to be able to serve Me?

73. Humanity is now purifying itself through suffering so that My Kingdom of peace and spiritualization may be established in the hearts of people and nations.

74. In the year 1924, I foretold to you everything that is happening in the present!

75. One by one, those who are called in this time to be My forerunners and prophets are gradually coming into My presence, and everyone who has felt the call within says to Me: “Lord, here I am; I wish to cooperate in Your work—command me, I am Your servant.”

76. From that moment on, I have strived to smooth out the rough edges of his heart with the chisel of My Word, to fill him with love for his

neighbor and healing power, with peace and goodness. Remember that I have told you: your lips will speak from the abundance of your heart.

77. I want you to be like trees whose shade covers many. Yet how few of you truly learn to provide shade for the traveler.

78. Be like your Father, who is like a mighty tree that provides shade and offers its fruit to all His children.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 57

1. Rest for a few moments from your weary journey—you who walk upon the dust of the earth, and you who live in the spiritual realm.

2. As you listen to My divine Word, your soul is gradually purified.

3. To you who live in the spirit yet remain attached to material goals, I say: Turn away from that which no longer belongs to you. For if the earth is not the eternal home for humanity, it is even less so for the soul. Beyond, in the Spiritual Realm, a life full of light awaits you, to which you will arrive step by step on the path of goodness.

To those who listen to Me as human beings, I say that—as long as they possess this body that accompanies them on their earthly journey—they must care for it and preserve it until the very last moment. For it is the staff upon which the soul leans, and the tool for battle. Through its material eyes, the spirit looks upon this life, and through its mouth it speaks and can offer comfort to its brothers.

4. I have come in this time to prepare you, and I must speak to all of humanity to assist them in their spiritual development.

5. Let peace enter your hearts now, for later you will have to pray tirelessly for the peace of others and watch over them.

6. You will perform a very great and meritorious work when you bring peace and serenity to hearts shaken by pain and sorrow. There will come times when you must learn to build the happiness of your neighbors upon this peace.

7. Disciples and newcomers, when you hear my word, you feel that the shadows that enveloped your minds and the burden you carry in your hearts have lifted. It was the weight of suffering, worries, and sometimes even pangs of conscience that increasingly weighed you down in life.

8. Do not forget that no one can be a better helper to you than Jesus. Hear my word and allow it to fill your heart with peace. It will be a balm for your wounds.

9. My Word heals, comforts, and strengthens. Learn it and feel it, so that you may then anoint with My truth and My love those whom you find sick along your path.

10. The times will pass, and when extraordinary events occur, you will exclaim: “This was already foretold!” For you will remember what I had prophesied so many times.

11. Give the good news of my teaching to everyone to whom you can bring my word, even if they do not immediately show faith. Truly, I tell you, if you speak to them in love, their spirit will never forget anything you have told them.

12. This is the farmland of which I speak to you—the hearts and spirits of your brothers. The seed is My teaching, which you are to make known to them, and the crystal-clear water is My love and My wisdom, with which you are to irrigate those fields.

13. When will people sense My spiritual presence? When will I hear that humanity welcomes Me?

14. You who have heard Me through the human voice—do not dwell on the shortcomings of these brothers of yours through whom I speak to you today. Tomorrow My Word will be written down, and the influence of the voice will have vanished.

15. Thus, My Word of this time will reach all who did not hear it—full of divine essence and full of purity.

16. I want the only hallmark that the messengers of this proclamation display to be the truth. It is the key, the shield, and the sword.

17. The scholars, the scientists, the great ones of this age, who have fought hard to attain the glory of the world, will be astonished when they see how my new disciples—men, women, and children—proclaim divine teachings in all humility, without boasting of superiority and without vanity.

18. The greater your awareness of the value of what you possess, the more genuine and sincere your humility should be.

19. How happy is *the* soul that—having left its human remains in this valley of atonement—realizes from infinity that it has left a trace of light, truth, and love on earth.

20. My new people of Israel, who in spirit are the same as they have always been, will have the task of carrying my revelation throughout the world. They will show people where they have desecrated the law and where they have misinterpreted my words.

21. How will you be able to carry out such a lofty and difficult mission? — By having love and zeal for my teaching and the good will to be my apostles.

22. Whoever feels compassion for their neighbor, whoever feels the pain of others, and whoever forgets their own sufferings when thinking of the hardships of others—such a person possesses the seed, the balm, the nourishment. Thereafter, they will learn the appropriate way to pass on what they have received from Me and to express what rises from the heart and the spirit.

23. Study the book of My teachings in the light of your conscience. It will tell you whether you are making progress or whether you are standing still.

24. Do not think that the gift of love has been entrusted only to favored beings. Know that you are all destined for it, and that some sooner and others later—you will all love as I have taught you.

25. Make use of, make use of these times of My revelation and study My Word, so that it may not seem strange to you when you see those through whom I gave you My teachings speaking without rapture, in the communion of spirit to spirit with their Creator.

26. Lift up your spirit; elevate your morality. This has been My instruction at all times. Jacob beheld the figure of the Father at the highest point of the heavenly ladder. Moses received the Law on the summit of Mount Sinai; Jesus left you His divine sermon on Mount Tabor.

27. Grasp the symbolism of those revelations! — But where is the mountain from which I speak to you in this time and give you My law? You all know it: that mountain is perfection, truth, and wisdom.

28. Whoever has felt My mercy in this time shall no longer sow thistles or thorns along his path. For the fruit he reaps will often be more bitter than that which he sowed.

29. Consider yourselves part of that seed which I promised to Jacob in his dream, when I announced to him that his descendants would be as numerous as the dust of the earth, and that in his seed all nations would be blessed.

30. Today My (spiritual) warmth descends upon you to give life to your hearts. But this warmth does not cause the flowers I nurture in your souls to wither. I give you everything, and the more I distribute my gifts among my children, the more they multiply. I do not fear, like a rich miser, that I will eventually be left without any wealth. — Ask, that it may be given to you. What can you ask of Me that I have not granted you? — I ask only that you make yourselves worthy of my blessings and ask Me rightly.

31. It is predestined for each person what is to be granted to them during their life's journey. While some accept and make use of it at the right time, others squander it, and some have not even known how to prepare themselves to receive it. Yet when they returned to the Spiritual World, they became aware of all that was destined for them and which they neither knew how to attain nor how to earn.

32. My voice speaks to all; there is no incarnate or disembodied soul to whom I have not addressed My word, whether as Father, as Master, or as Judge. But humanity has failed to prepare itself to understand the divine language, even though I have spoken to you in every way and in all languages. When will you connect with My Divinity from spirit to spirit to hear My voice within your spirit, since you are destined to do so? At least

you who hear My voice, prepare yourselves so that, step by step, on the path of the soul's development, you may attain this grace. Do you not believe that it is the most natural and self-evident thing for your soul to be in communion with its Creator and to hear His voice, wherever it may be?

33. Long periods of time have passed for humanity without them having understood the purpose for which they were created.

34. My children, it is not necessary to delve into the learning of the world to recognize the ultimate purpose of your existence. It is not only the scholar who can recognize Me and recognize himself. How often does the simple person, lacking education on earth, have a deeper realization of the truth.

35. This is the reason why I speak to you in plain and simple language, understandable to every mind and every spirit, why I chose to reveal Myself through an uneducated and even slow-witted mind. If, even though I speak clearly and simply to people, I am not understood—how could they understand Me if I were to speak to them in a higher form? — I do not speak to you of mysterious teachings. The higher and more perfect the spiritual is, the clearer, more natural, and simpler it reveals itself to your spirit.

36. Make a spiritual study of My revelations, but do not turn them into complicated theological doctrines. Since the Master is simple, the disciples should also be simple. Follow Me with humility and gentleness, and I will make you possessors of the Promised Land. For whoever lives in disobedience is the owner of nothing. The more you possess, the more humble you should be toward others.

37. Your ears, which have never heard flattery, must not now be beguiled by pride. Your eyes, which have never heeded the wonders of My creation, must not be blinded by vanity. Seek no other crown than that of the fruit of your works of love for your brothers.

38. Do not wait for more favorable times to begin your work. For if you do not make use of this brief time now, you will long for it tomorrow.

39. I tell you all this so that you may bear witness to humanity. Do not fear that you will not be believed, for the forces of nature will confirm your words. The earth will tremble, the waters will overflow their banks, fire will rage, the winds will be unleashed upon the world, the seas will foam, and plagues will ravage entire regions. The unbridled course of humanity will be halted by suffering. As soon as humanity purifies itself of its materialism, My Word will reach the hearts, and no one will be left without it.

40. Like a flower, your heart has opened to offer Me the fragrance of your exaltation and your thanksgiving. For you know that it was My mercy that removed the thorns from your path and dried your tears.

41. I have taught you that the way to spare yourselves suffering lies in drawing nearer to the fulfillment of My Law. I have told you that to do this, you must turn away from many fanciful religious customs that bring you no benefit.

42. The hope of their salvation has awakened in the hearts of those who have heard Me during this time. I want you to experience, at the end of the path, the joy of having overcome all obstacles.

43. Carry My Word in your mouths. For this, it is not necessary that you use the same manner of expression in which I speak to you. Speak of Me and My work in the same language in which you speak to your brothers, and only when you try to repeat My words, do so in the form in which I have spoken to you. But be prepared, , for there will be occasions when it will be I who speak through your mouth, and then your simple and earthly language will fade away to reveal My divine Word in both expression and meaning.

44. Soon the multitudes of people will come, whose spirit has wasted time and failed to take advantage of the opportunities the Father offered them to evolve upward. When they hear My voice, they will first pause, then they will feel remorse, and later they will take up the tools to till My fields and make up for lost time.

45. Today they pass by the one who suffers without perceiving their brother's pain. Yet after their hearts have been touched by the essence of My Word, they will turn their eyes toward the one in need of comfort and bring him the balm with which I healed them. Then they will ask themselves: Why did I not see the pain in anyone before—not even in the widows, nor the orphans, nor those hungry for justice, nor the needy?—Because I was deaf, blind, and insensitive.

46. Whoever has loved his neighbor on earth—how peaceful and happy his life passes, and how gentle is his death struggle. But whoever did not sow love along his path never had a moment of true peace and bids farewell with pain to the body in which he dwelt.

47. This is a time of sin, in which I will demonstrate My power to you by establishing a sanctuary of love in the hearts of men. Man will not need to build temples or palaces for My divinity, for My spiritual teaching makes no such demands. In this present age, the true temple of God, in which He dwells, will be recognized by men.

48. Because of these teachings that I give you today, you will be misunderstood by your brothers. But do not be afraid, for in their meaning there is reason and truth, which will soon be recognized when tribulations hang menacingly over humanity.

49. All will understand that My love has given each of you a place at My table, so that all who hunger and thirst for righteousness may drink the wine of life and eat the bread of the Spirit there.

The earth has held you captive for a long time, and many of you have fallen into the mire and filth created by human sin. My mercy frees you from this; even there the sound of my voice reaches you, inviting you onto the path of light. If my word has always resounded in the barren desert of your heart, pause for a moment now to hear it. For in it you can find the crystal-clear and fresh water that quenches your thirst for truth.

50. Be strengthened by my teaching. No longer be the fragile boat with which the waves of your passions or your weakness play. Make use of the spiritual and moral strength present in my Word, and truly, I tell you, the storms of life will no longer shake you.

51. See how, instead of punishment, the joyful surprise of My Word awaited you, forgiving your imperfections as well as those of My love, when I seated you at My table to delight you with divine food.

52. Those who have obtained forgiveness through Me today will tomorrow forgive those who have hurt them, and those who received the caress of My Word after having long drunk from the cup of bitterness will later bring comfort to hearts along their path.

53. Man has wrested many secrets from nature, and through his science, he has transformed human life. The light of knowledge shines in the mind, and every day humanity advances along the path of scientific progress toward a goal it cannot yet even imagine. Yet I find no love in the heart of your civilization.

54. From time to time I come to humanity to bring them My Law, to remind them of My teaching, to repeat My words to them. For your science without love cannot be good; your progress cannot be genuine and lasting unless it frees itself from selfishness to make room for active charity.

55. Thousands of years pass between *one* manifestation of My Divinity and the next, and when I reveal Myself, it is to speak to you of one and the same teaching of love. In it is summed up My entire Law and My entire teaching when I say to you: "Love one another."

56. On the day when people allow their science and progress to be inspired by the divine light of love, they will transform this world into a paradise full of life, light, and health—one beyond their wildest dreams. For I will not reveal all the wonders I have in store for humanity to the self-serving science of today .

57. In this time, I tell you that evil will not prevail, for in My work, the imperfect cannot endure. Your soul was created—so that through its development it may attain the highest degree of perfection.

58. My disciples will appear throughout the earth, and in their path the fog that had hidden the truth will dissipate. My teachings will be engraved in their hearts, just as in another time My commandments were carved in stone.

59. People, here is the light; feast upon it! But first, destroy that garment of materialism that has enveloped you and that shall never again cover your soul.

60. Not all of humanity will be purified through spiritualization. The forces of nature, too, will bring judgment upon the new Sodoms and Gomorrahs to prepare the earth for the new generations.

61. That flood which cleansed the earth of human impurities, and the fire that fell upon Sodom, you know today as legends. Yet even in this age you will witness how humanity will be shaken when the earth trembles under the power of air, water, and fire. Yet I am sending you an ark once more—which is My Law—so that whoever enters it may be saved.

62. Not all who say “Father, Father” in the hour of trial will love Me, but those who always practice My love toward their neighbor. These will be saved.

63. Beloved disciples—all of you who follow Me—ensure that in the shadows of the night your steps shine spiritually, so that they may mark a path of light that guides those who are lost.

64. Before you had even thought of coming to listen to Me, I was already in your hearts and had connected with your soul, for *it* is the soul that I seek. It is My will that people in this time rouse themselves, abandon their indifference, and turn away from the perverse and immoral world they have created. I want you to be disciples of the Holy Spirit.

65. Ensure that harmony reigns between the soul and the physical body so that you may fulfill My instructions with ease. Make the body compliant in a loving manner; apply strictness when necessary. Take care, however, that fanaticism does not blind you— —so that you do not treat it cruelly in the process. Form a single will from your being.

66. This is not the time to stand still or fall asleep. Recognize that something stronger than you is keeping you awake, whether it be spiritual unease or physical suffering. Only when you are awake can you perceive My inspirations, for whoever “sleeps” renders their spirit unreceptive and cannot see the light nor comprehend life, because their eyes will be closed to the truth.

67. There are many who are waiting only for a word to come to Me. That is why I am preparing you and sending you out to the provinces to spread the Good News. That is why I place the thirsty in your path, so that you may offer them this water that truly quenches their thirst.

68. I have taught you not to act like the rich miser who hides his treasure from the eyes of others, for you know that this gift you possess today is not for you alone, but for everyone who needs it. It is My will that My Word resound throughout the entire world—first through the Voice, and afterward through My messengers.

69. The few years that remain to give you my Word will pass before your eyes as if they were but a moment. Take heart and guard My Word, so that after My departure you may make it known in its full purity.

70. Do not wait until the year 1950 throws you into confusion because you are unprepared. Do not wait until then to make up for lost time. Set out now, make use of and study My teachings, and you will not go astray. Remain steadfast in active charity; do not look at the speck in your brother’s eye, and do not turn away from the “lepers,” for I am leading them into your path so that you may heal them.

71. I come to save you, to call you all to Me. I wish to gather you around My Word.

72. I want you to reach the end of the path with obedience and humility. The path is strewn with trials; each one is a step forward toward the summit of the mountain, or another rung on the heavenly ladder to perfection. Walk with your gaze fixed on infinity.

73. I bless those who have sacrificed themselves for their neighbors—those who have spurned the pleasures of the world to comfort the suffering. I want your examples to remain recorded in the Book of Eternity, which people need to rally themselves and follow Me.

74. I give light to humanity, for its science will not save it, and it finds itself in a raging sea. Yet I will rescue the shipwrecked to make them fishers, and I will give them a boat so that they may bring hope and salvation to the lost.

75. These will be the disciples of the Third Era, the new fishers of men, who will have My teachings as their guide and the life and deeds of My Apostles of the Second Era as their example and inspiration.

76. Watch and pray, disciples; whenever you do so in spiritual communion, you will feel my peace. When gossip and disparaging judgments pursue you, close your ears, for those stings are not fatal. If you follow my divine teachings, you will receive proofs of gratitude and respect along your path, and these will invigorate and encourage you.

77. The more you work, the shorter the time and the path will seem to you. When the world causes you pain, and you realize that there is no one in it to comfort you, then lay your lament before Me, and I will comfort you. You all carry My light within your spirit, that divine spark that never goes out. But while that light illuminates the hearts of some, I find the hearts of others, who have been resistant to that light, shrouded in darkness. — I receive you all and welcome you to this table of love. As you drink this wine and eat this bread, you shall remember My teachings.

78. Rejoice in this feast, for you will not always enjoy it. Quench your hunger and thirst forever, for very soon you must travel long distances and will need courage and strength of body and spirit.

79. Like a thief, I have entered your hearts in this time and have surprised some and awakened others by saying to you: speaking to you: Behold, here is your Master; listen to Him and purify your lives, so that through your works you may bear witness to my coming. If this does not happen, my word and my message will be mocked and denied by the human mind. Ensure that your deeds inspire repentance in sinners, and that their lips, which have known only blasphemy, may speak my name with love.

80. I place My Word upon your lips so that you may save the lost.

81. Although people have turned the earth into a world of filth and evil deeds, through your efforts and your merits it shall be transformed into a world of peace and spiritualization, and you will have My help in this work at every moment.

82. Woe to humanity if mercy and active charity do not finally spring forth in their hearts! Woe to people if they do not finally come to full realization of their evil deeds! Their own hand unleashes the fury of the forces of nature upon them and seeks to pour out the cup of pain and bitterness upon the nations. Even when they reap the result *of their* deeds, some will still say: It is God's punishment.

83. I have given you only proofs of love. I sent you to the earth, which was like a fertile, loving, and tender mother. I gave you the fire of life, the

air, which is the breath of the Creator, and the water, which signifies fertility and refreshment. Yet you have used all of it to sow destruction and death. Everything has been desecrated and will be desecrated even more. Your rivers will be of blood, your fire will serve destruction, the air will be saturated with the breath of death, and the whole earth will shake in convulsions. In the hour of judgment, many will say to Me: "Lord, forgive me; I had a dark veil over my eyes."

84. I will forgive them and let them know that in this time no one is ignorant in spirit.

85. As the Owner of all creation, I will hold you accountable for everything that has happened on earth. Then you will learn that nothing escapes My penetrating gaze, and nothing is erased from the Book of True Life.

86. Allow the Master to enter your heart; invite Me into your home; let Me live with you.

**The following words apply to all peoples of the earth:
Have mercy on your brothers and on yourselves, and remove the threat that hangs over humanity. With a little good will, you will be able to attain peace even in the most difficult moments!**

87. I have been knocking at your door for a long time. Recognize My knocking by its gentle nature; do not succumb to spiritual slumber, lest—when you finally open the door—it is the hand of death that is knocking. The times foretold by Christ, by His Apostle John, and by the prophets have come. In the eyes of men, these times have been long in coming. But I tell you that—viewed from eternity—only a moment has passed. Remember that you were told that those who remain faithful to My Law of Love until the end will be saved.

Watch, pray, and persevere in goodness, so that you may not perish in this sea churned up by passions, despair, and death. In the hour of judgment, my divine law is with all, and my love stands by you eternally.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 58

1. This son of Mine, through whose mind I convey this message to you, does not claim to be Jesus. He is one of the many messengers I have prepared in this time to bring My divine Word to you.

2. Prepare yourselves so that this voice may reach your hearts, and you may rise to true life.

3. Truly, I tell you, My Word is the bread of the soul. Whoever eats of it will never hunger again.

4. Be like children before Me, and I will say to you, as I did in the Second Age: "Let the children come to Me, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."

5. My kingdom is for those who are pure in heart. Therefore, now that you know this, you must not keep anyone away from My presence: neither the adult who comes before the Master as a sinner—for he comes to purify himself through My Word—nor the child. For even if you think that his understanding of the teachings of My Work is limited, he possesses a soul that is often more developed than yours.

6. In this time, in which I make Myself known through the human faculty of reason, I explain to you My former teachings. My Spirit rests in this time upon all flesh and upon every spirit, so that My divine presence may be felt by all, and you may see the path that leads to eternity.

7. If humanity has given distorted interpretations of My teachings of past times, you may also fall into this error today. That is why, although I come in the Spirit, I make My teachings physically audible for a short time to make them comprehensible to you, since you did not know how to prepare yourselves by watching and praying.

8. Recognize that the purpose of My spiritual teaching is the perfection of your soul, so that it may attain the peace and happiness that every soul receives within itself through the knowledge of My truth.

9. Before I gave you your cross, I strengthened you and dried your tears. Blessed is he who has wept on My breast, for he will feel his pain fade away. Blessed is he who—having been obedient to My law—feels joy in his spirit; for this will be the fruit of his merits.

10. If you wish to follow Me, always come to Me with a pure heart. You need neither jewels nor costly garments. I desire only purity in your soul and in your body, so that you may carry Me within you.

11. My Word is clear, and yet sometimes you do not wish to understand it. In the Second Era, I spoke much in parables and symbols, because the people of that era could only understand Me in this way. Yet on some occasions they used the pretext of not understanding Me, because people wish to touch the Divine with their hands, and they shrink

from material renunciation and spiritualization, which are the means by which they can behold the light of Divinity.

12. Be spiritual, be pure of heart, and then you will never be saddened at the Lord's feast and will comprehend and feel everything He speaks to you. You will not feel unworthy, and you will not have the desire to leave. Therefore, let the one who rises from My table do so only to preach the truth of My teaching through his life and his works.

13. Disciples, I am in your hearts. Jesus died for you so that He might live forever in your hearts. Your soul will develop by hearing My Word. Behold, through the works of My disciples, I will be recognized in this time.

14. Pain has purified your physical form and your soul so that, through thought and prayer, you may transport yourselves even to distant lands to fulfill your difficult task of bringing peace and light to your brothers.

15. When your body lets go of its daily struggles and rests in bed, the soul uses this time to free itself and engage in tasks befitting it: the works of the Lord. But if your heart, instead of recovering from its worries and various hardships or rising up in prayer, gives in to bitterness, the soul will be constantly occupied with overcoming the weaknesses of your body, thereby neglecting other tasks. In this way, through a lack of faith and spiritualization, you lose your virtues, instead of remembering that— whoever neglects their duties toward others to care only for themselves— is selfish toward their neighbor and therefore has no mercy on their own soul.

16. Put My teachings into practice so that you may become strong and have equanimity in your spirit and kindness on your lips when those who reject and slander you come to your doors.

17. If you act with this preparation, you will see that through your prayer, the sorrow they might hide will escape from those hearts—as proof that they were among my disciples.

18. If, on the other hand, you should attempt to defend My teaching by answering blow for blow and insult for insult, then you will see how people will defeat you and find reasons to prove that, because of your lack of love and mercy for your neighbors, you cannot be My disciples.

19. Do not allow the sanctuary that I have established in your hearts to be destroyed by unworthy thoughts. Live alertly, pray, so that the storms do not bring you down.

20. When you hear the prophets of this age, whom you call seers, and who speak to you of dangers in their visions and foretell calamities, lift your thoughts to Me and ask Me for strength to endure, or for light to avoid that precipice, and implore My mercy for all your brothers.

21. It is time to pray. The homes that live in peace should pray for the destroyed homes. The widows who have found resignation and comfort should stand by in thought those who, numbed by pain, drift through life without purpose or direction.

22. Mothers, you who rejoice when you see yourselves surrounded by your children—send your comfort to those who have lost them in the war. It is not important that your eyes see the success. Let your faith be enough for you, and let your willingness to share the pain of your brothers and sisters be enough, so that I may bestow my peace, my comfort, and my tenderness, the bread and forgiveness, upon those for whom you pray.

23. I have blessed you so that, through *your* merits, you may reach the Promised Land.

24. I will always assist you in your preparation, so that you may be strong and set out as good soldiers for this cause when confusion breaks out and people rise up against people and nations against nations.

25. Today I say to you: Welcome, O pilgrim of the earth, who has long followed the divine light! — O fleeting inhabitants of this world, who are here today and do not know where your soul will go tomorrow! Truly, I tell you, it is not death that awaits you, but eternal life, for I have not ordained death for the soul. Yet I desire that at the moment of My call, you may be like the faithful virgins of My parable, who await the arrival of the chaste Bridegroom with burning lamps, so that at the moment you hear My voice calling you, you may leave behind the cup of bitterness that you have drunk in this world, and so that at that hour no one may snatch from you what you have already almost attained with so much pain.

26. Here the eyes of your body, weary from weeping, will close, while the eyes of your spirit will open to true life as you cross the thresholds of eternity, where your Father awaits you with the reward He has promised you.

27. How many who were dead to the life of grace have risen in this time upon hearing this word! How many who were weak have stood up full of strength! How many who were fearful and despairing have been filled with courage and have found peace!

28. The multitudes of people I announced in the early days of this revelation are these very ones; the “dead” and the needy of whom I said would come are you yourselves.

29. In your loneliness and bitterness, you have waited day after day for the moment that would bring you the good news of My coming. Drawn by the rumor of My presence and My miracles, you have come under the

shade of the tree where I awaited you, and here you now become disciples of the Divine Master.

30. I will remain with you for some time yet, so that you may imprint My teachings upon your spirit and not fall into profanations or distortions. I want your heart to confirm the Word that the Master teaches you through works of love, when your lips begin to speak of My teaching.

31. Take care not to wound the hearts of your brothers or extinguish the light of their faith; for here, among these multitudes, are My new disciples. Do not lead them astray from this path. Do not think that you are the only ones I will use in this time. *You* will be called the “first,” and they the “last.” They, too, will come, weary from wandering and suffering, and say to Me: “Father, I come to You exhausted. I wish I had met You much earlier on my life’s journey. I would have spared myself many of my sufferings and errors.” But I tell you, not a leaf on the tree moves without My will, and those who speak to Me in this way should know that there are also some among My workers who say to Me in their hearts: “How happy I would be if I were still free to enjoy everything the world has to offer.” This is the one who did not know how to make use of the trials, which are the lessons that life gives, and who was also unable to grasp the meaning of My instruction. Therefore, he is weak, and in his weakness he leads himself into temptation.

32. Who could hide any intention or any of his thoughts from Me—Me, who dwell in the heart of every human being? Do not be surprised, therefore, when I tell you that from among you will arise those who will persecute you and attempt to destroy what I have created. Some of those who today call themselves disciples and workers of the Lord will rise up against My teaching tomorrow and fight against those they called their brothers. That is why I always tell you: Watch and pray, so that you may not fall into temptation.

33. Let each one be content with the gift and the mission entrusted to him, and let him not go out into the streets and the provinces unless the right moment is indicated to him and his task is assigned to him. I tell you this because some teach without having prepared themselves, and there are also those who make themselves leaders without possessing the necessary equipment. To others, however, who believe they cannot fulfill the tasks I entrust to them, I say: Why do you consider it impossible to fulfill what was entrusted to you by the One who knows what each of His children is capable of? How, in your opinion, should My revelation take place in this time—if not through the human faculty of reason?

34. Some have doubted My revelation in this form and regarded the spokesperson as a fraud. Yet I have also made use of those who doubted, calling and preparing them to fulfill the mission they questioned, and to give them proof of My truthfulness.

Many of them became among my best messengers because of the faith and joy with which they subsequently worked. When they realized that divine words were flowing from their lips, they turned their eyes to Me to bless My name.

35. Since then, they have been doing My will and not their own, for they realize that whoever does his own will on earth does so to glorify himself and thus distances himself from Me.

36. The Master tells you: Today it is My Word that guides, corrects, and instructs you; after 1950, only your conscience will guide you. Pass on My teachings in their full purity; present My work with complete clarity.

37. I have not called you so that you might perish in this struggle—on the contrary, I want you, as good soldiers, to emerge victorious. But this victory shall be that of the peace you have sown, that of the health you have restored to the sick, that of the light you have kindled in the darkness.

38. Workers, as you come to present your work to Me, I receive you. You come from the fields I have entrusted to you and ask Me: “Divine Master, is my work, my struggle, pleasing to You?” Yet the Master answers you: Your works are not yet perfect, nor are you yet My disciples. I see you as little children whom I love dearly, and I accept the fulfillment of your task that you present to Me. Your soul is awakening and taking its first steps, making the body compliant, and heeding My new teachings in this present age of revelation.

39. In the First Era, you knew the name of Jehovah and experienced My revelations within the bosom of the people of Israel, to whom you belonged, and I said to you: “Behold, this is the way”; and the way of which I spoke to you was the Law. Later, my “Word,” incarnated in Jesus, spoke to you, and you were enlightened by my parables and commandments, and through them I told you: Everyone who fulfills them by loving their neighbors and forgiving them is on the path of my Law. — And in this present age, you are once again on the same path toward your development, and you have the same Divine Spirit with you, who teaches you and guides your steps. I have come as a radiant light, and everyone who prepares themselves will be able to see Me.

40. Humanity has not set out in this time to fulfill My commandments, yet I await them. At all times I have nurtured the souls, yet you have not

yet offered Me fruits worthy of Me. I have enacted perfect laws for all beings, yet the soul of man, which is the Creator's masterpiece, has not perfected itself. Although I have ceaselessly inspired and advised it, it has not listened to its God nor obeyed Him.

41. You have not made good use of the abilities I have granted you, and you bring only pain before My eyes. If there is pain within you, it is because you have transgressed the law. Although you were endowed with strength, you have been weak.

42. I want you to know that among all the creatures of this world, you are the favored beings who have been endowed with soul *and* spirit. I have given you free will so that, of your own accord, you may take the right path that leads to Me. It is not a flowery path that I offer you, but one of prayer, penance, and struggle, and your conscience shall guide you along this path.

43. The time is drawing near when you will come to Me as spiritual beings. You are in the Third Era, in the sixth stage of development, near the threshold of that perfect life that awaits you. Do you wish to come to Me and enjoy the peace that I have promised you from the very beginning? You all say to Me: "Yes, Master, for the cup we drink is bitter, and our daily toil is heavy." Every day your work becomes more difficult, and you encounter the lack of understanding of your fellow men. Yet My Word, which is balm, soothes your pain. That fountain of grace, which you had allowed to dry up, is now gushing forth anew to give you strength.

44. Consider that the year 1950 is approaching and the people are not united. The twelve thousand souls from each tribe are not yet prepared. But when that year comes, and you do *not* present to Me the number I have demanded of you—who would be able to identify the chosen ones after that point? Do *you* intend to identify them and reveal their destiny? — No, people, only I inscribe with indelible letters the task that falls to each soul.

45. What a desire I have to reveal My work to other nations! — The time is approaching when this proclamation must be concluded, and these lips will no longer speak in this form.

46. It is I who speak in this time, who nurtures and prepares the souls. For on earth there are no teachers of the soul.

47. And just as these multitudes of people here, who were once few, have multiplied today, so too do I wish to gather My disciples in other nations.

48. When you recognize My constant struggle, you say to Me: "Master, how great is Your work; how abundant is Your Word, and how much love

and power do You pour into it! Hearts are transformed, and the sick are healed, for they feel Your presence.” — Listen to Me until the end, so that you may learn from Me.

49. I have made Myself known spiritually in all nations, as it is written. The prophets said: “In the time of war and tribulation, the Holy Spirit will come to make Himself known to mankind.” Humanity seeks Me, longs for My Word, yet their fear and confusion are so great that they cannot find Me, even though I am so near to them. In some cities, the churches have been destroyed, the books have been thrown into the fire, faith has been fought against, the holy laws denied, and in some nations, My name has been erased from the hearts of their inhabitants. Yet I have told you that the Kingdom of Heaven will find a place in the hearts of men. Who could destroy the inner temple if you know how to build it in your soul?

How great is the battle that awaits you, O people!

50. Soon the world will learn that the people of Israel, incarnated in various nations, have returned to the earth, and I will make use of them. People will come to know that you are descendants of that people not by blood but by spirit, and that, as in times past, you are witnesses to My coming and My revelations.

51. You who represent Me will bring My message to humanity. I have sent you forth to enlighten the earth, to preach goodness, and to bear witness to the truth. You will place the spirit above the soul and above the body, and you will teach that *it* is your guide. Then all materialism will fall away, and the soul will rise again and become My disciple.

52. At this moment you forget your own sufferings to think of those of others, for you know that in other lands pain has filled the cup of their inhabitants, and this pain reaches Me, for—what suffering could the child feel that did not also reach the Father? Yet this pain purifies and enlightens humanity; it makes the warning signal of justice palpable to them and will cause them to return to “the Path.” Only pain will lead them to reflect and regain the health and peace they have lost.

53. My presence and My love stand by all My children in this hour of trial.

54. Among the called of this time are those who asked the Father for a further period of freedom, which I also granted them. But when the time came to call them to account, I asked them: “What have you done with that freedom you asked of Me?” and they could only answer Me: “We have done *our own* will, and the fruit we have reaped is very bitter.”

55. These have returned to Me weary, embittered, and disgusted by the fruits they so longed for—fruits that are poisonous and deadly.

56. The Lord was waiting for them. He knew they had to return, and when they had returned, I asked them whether they still wished to continue on the path of earthly pleasure or to carry the Master's cross of love and follow Him, and they told Me with all their hearts that they would follow Me to the end.

57. To all of you I say: Pray that you may have power over your bodies.

58. While a great portion of humanity is currently suffering because the law of violence is still the one that reigns among men, and because injustice prevails, I descend and appear spiritually among you to nourish you, so that you may be renewed, understand My divine teaching, and thereafter perform perfect works among men. For this purpose I have planted My trees, which are the large and small communities in various cities, provinces, and villages—trees that provide shade for the traveler who comes from long distances and across vast deserts, and that give the hungry their fruits of life. Love these trees; nurture them through your compassion and your zeal. Do not lash out at them as if you were a whirlwind, because you see some stripped of leaves and others aged, for their branches will become new trees. Do not forget the day when *you* received the first shade and ate the first fruit.

59. I have regarded you as little children. As you begin to take your first steps as workers, I entrust you with small fields at first, so that you may learn to sow. Those first fields are the hearts of your loved ones, your friends, and your enemies. For each specific situation, I give you inspiration.

60. When a storm then approaches your fields, people will find you strengthened in spirit, and when the time for mowing and harvesting comes, you will carry the harvested grain into the Father's granary with joy in your hearts—the very grain that will be your food in eternity.

61. For a long time now, the Master has been calling on you to sow in His fields, but some were deaf and dismissive of the first call. Yet the Father continues to wait for them, for He knew that at the second call they would rush to Him full of repentance and ask for forgiveness.

62. To believe in Me and follow Me, some asked Me for health and inner peace as proof, which they did not find on earth; and when they were healed and saw peace reigning in their homes and lives, they said to Me, "It is You, Father!"

63. Blessed is he who recognizes the works I manifest at every moment along his path, for he brings joy to his Father. Woe to him who doubts or mistrusts, for he feels abandoned, lost, and weak.

64. Listen, disciples: In the Second Era, Jesus once set out in a boat, accompanied by His disciples. The sea was calm, and those people were inspired by the Master's words. Afterward, Jesus fell asleep; but when the sea began to foam and a storm threatened, Jesus continued to sleep. For a few moments, the boat was tossed about by the waves, and fear overwhelmed those hearts to such an extent that they woke the Master with a voice filled with dread and said to Him, "Lord, save us, we are perishing!" Whereupon Jesus, looking at them lovingly, stretched out His hand toward the waves, which instantly became calm, and, turning to His disciples, He rebuked their doubt with the words: "O you of little faith!"

65. Sometimes I see you in the same way, weak in faith. Often it is enough that there is little bread on your table, or that the doors to work close for a short time, and already doubt takes hold of you, and you forget that you are sailing in the boat with *Jesus*, who also says to you: "O you of little faith!"

66. When I shower you with gifts of grace, you believe in Me; but when I test you, then you doubt.

67. Do not think that *I* could send you pain, for it is not created by Me. It is a seed born from the heart of *man*, which I use so that its fruits may awaken and enlighten him. For I am the One who causes light to spring forth from this very darkness.

68. How many are there who, in the pain of their trials, have called Me an imperfect and unjust God, without realizing that the suffering they are now reaping they themselves have sown, and that it is only through this that they become pure and free from the burden of their guilt.

69. When will humanity put an end to suffering? When will its wars and sins come to an end? My voice, like a bell, calls out to the souls of this age: Awake! Rise up! Listen to your conscience, so that you may walk the path of the Law with submission and gentleness. The time of peace and grace is promised to you, in which pain and tears will vanish.

But first, you will have to struggle and remain steadfast in goodness.

70. When all people set out and bring this ideal to life, the confusion of Babel, which persists in these times, will vanish, and instead all peoples will embrace one another as brothers.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 59

1. Welcome, all of you, to the Master! — Which of you are the disciples? Which are the young students? You do not know. There are many who already believe themselves to be Masters, and yet I see that they have not even understood the first lesson. Others, on the other hand, feel incapable of teaching and keep their lips sealed, even though they could already begin to teach through their words and deeds.

2. At all times I have limited Myself so that I might be perceived and understood by people. If, in that Second Era, I had come at My revelation as Christ—as God—and not as a human being, people would have rightly reproached Me and said: “Lord, we cannot take You as our example, for You are God, and we are human beings.”

3. Now I have brought you new teachings. The door to My hidden treasury has opened once more for humanity, and I want this to be a cause for joy for My people.

4. Among men there are some who say to Me in their hearts: “If You love us so much—why do we suffer so much? Why did You send us to Earth to suffer?”—I forgive your blasphemy, for it springs from your ignorance, and I tell you that it is *your* transgressions and downfalls that have gradually robbed you of the (good) gifts and qualities, and that for this reason, though rich in spirit, you have remained without any virtue. That is why you must now earn merits in order to advance on your path of development. This is the reason why I open the innermost chamber of My heart to you, without making distinctions among people, so that each may take from this grace what he feels his soul lacks—be it peace, light, or strength. But do not forget that it is the crucible of pain in which souls are strengthened and merits are earned to attain greater elevation. I speak to you from the mountaintop, and depending on the nature of each one’s inner elevation, you will ascend and draw nearer to Me. After you have heard Me, you will descend once more into the earthly valley where you still dwell—but not into the abysses that man has created through his sins.

5. The “valley” of which I speak to you is harmony with the spiritual, which you have not yet attained.

Every soul has been entrusted with a body as a means of expressing itself in this material world. Within this body, which is a masterpiece of My wisdom, there is a brain in which intelligence manifests itself, and a heart from which virtues and noble feelings flow.

6. I have found many in the abyss of ruin, and I have come down to them to save them. My love for the fallen caused them to heed My loving voice, which said to them, “Where are you, My children?”

7. “Behold, here is My light; follow Me!”

8. In the First Era, your faith had grown dim; my children no longer understood the language of their own spirit, and it became necessary for the Father to come to them to say: “Take this stone, upon which my Law is carved.

Do not forget that this shows you the way that leads to the summit of the mountain, where I await you. And they swore before that stone, on which My law was carved, to set out on the journey and to walk to the destination of their calling. — But time passed, and on their journey, hardships and trials arose that grew ever greater as time went on. Then they lifted their faces and their voices to the Father and said: “We do not understand You. For a long time we have been struggling and wandering without seeing the end of our journey, and we have not attained the peace You promised our hearts.”

9. The people fell back into their disobedience, yet the Father sought them anew and drew even closer to them to speak to them as a Father and as a Friend. But they did not recognize Him and said to Him: “You cannot be our God, for He has always been on high.”

10. The reason was that He came to them as perfect truth, while people sought a truth to their liking, and so, filled with indignation, they led the divine Man to His execution. That Man, who was all power and wisdom, did not give people what they demanded in their lack of understanding. He was pure, and only pure and perfect works could proceed from Him. Yet even from death He rose to life, thus making it clear that the Creator of all creation could not die. And when the Lord once more entered His kingdom, upon the mountain of perfection, the people acknowledged that He who had been with them was God Himself, for His works and miracles were beyond human capacity. They remembered that He had said He was the Way, and since they longed to reach the summit of the mountain where the Lord dwelt, they emerged from the abyss (of perdition) onto the plane of life, where they saw the light that helped them continue their journey. But the path was full of thorns.

Then they remembered that their Father is, above all, love, and that He had let them know that He would return to them when their pain was very great, and so they began to ask their Lord from the depths of their hearts: “Father, why do You not come? You are love and forgiveness—why have You punished us?” And they foresaw the time when their Lord would come down from the mountain for the third time.

When He came to them, He asked them, “What do you desire of Me?” And they replied to Him, “Father, deliver us!” Then the Lord asked them,

“Do you wish to emerge from the abyss? Cross the lowlands of the earth and ascend the mountain, guided only by My voice, which is the only thing you should heed at this time.”

Some doubted because they did not see their Father in human form. But others nevertheless believed that the voice they heard came from their Lord. These rose up in faith to continue their journey, guided by that divine inspiration which was the light upon their path.

11. Disciples, you are those ones. Yet truly, I tell you, I have sent no one to live in the abysses. I have sent you to live in the earthly valley of grace, so that from there you may ascend to the dwelling place of your Father. It is men who have torn open abysses at their feet, into which they plunge. Now I ask you: Do you believe that with this Word, which I have given you through the mediation of the human mind, you can enter the Kingdom of Heaven? Are you convinced that you will find salvation if you believe and practice what you hear?

12. Blessed is he who believes in this word and in this proclamation, for he will reach the summit of the mountain. But to him who does not believe, I say that this will be the third time he denies Me or fails to recognize Me. For whoever believes in Me *once* must always recognize Me, because the “flavor” and the essence of My word never change.

13. I will leave those who doubt where they are today, so that they may awaken on their own. If I did not allow people to learn the consequences of their actions— —could they then know when they have acted well or evil? Conscience speaks to them regarding all their deeds, so that they may feel remorse for their evil deeds and, through their works of love, fulfill My law, which tells them: “Love one another!”

14. Christ once said to the people who rejected Him: “You will have to wait until I return!” Therefore, I call out to you today, now that I am with you once more, to tell you that you must turn away from the abyss and follow in My footsteps.

15. What will the Father do with those who have doubted His presence at all times? He will subject them to great trials and touch the most sensitive strings of their hearts, so that faith, love, and the desire to serve Him may awaken within them. Truly, I tell you, light will come into every darkness, and there will be peace where for a long time there were only sighs of pain.

16. In every heart I discover a different conception of My divinity. I can tell you that in the faith of each one of you I find a different God. This is due to the varying degrees of development in which each one finds themselves.

17. Once again, I show you “the mountain.” Since it is invisible to your physical eyes, I reveal it to the eyes of your faith. On Mount Sinai, I gave you the light in the First Era, and on Mount Tabor, I was transfigured in the Second Era to give you signs of My divinity.

18. I wish to see you as those who believe in My third coming. I have told you that whoever wishes to follow Me must take up his cross and follow Me to the summit of the mountain. Yet you already know that the way of Jesus is one of humility and sacrifice, and was marked with blood all the way to Golgotha. You know that slander, vindictiveness, scorn, unbelief, and envy pursued Me. Yet I say to you once more: Whoever wishes to follow Me must take up his cross and follow in My footsteps.

19. Why are you afraid? I ask nothing impossible of you, but only that you pray sincerely, that you practice active charity, and that you renounce what is superfluous. Is there anything impossible about that? — If spiritualization had prevailed among people from the very beginning, I would not have taken on a physical form in this world, and people would have attained the kingdom promised to the spirit with the help of their inspiration, their conscience, and their gift of revelation.

20. After 1950, My Spirit will no longer manifest itself to people in a tangible way. From the mountaintop where I dwell, I will watch you ascend step by step until you reach Me.

21. You are pilgrims who have come here in search of your salvation, in the hope of finding the truth. You carried a heavy cross on your shoulders and sought a helper to assist you in bearing this cross. Yet if you have remained here, it is because you have found what you sought.

22. Who—who has truly received this Word with spiritual delight—could leave his Master? Who could stray from the path out of ignorance? Who could tell Me that he has learned nothing from Me?

23. Whoever has not received this divine teaching with true love and true interest in order to study it, I cannot call a disciple, but only a child.

24. I have not given anyone a separate meal, nor have I left anyone out. I have seated everyone at my table, and at it I have distributed the bread and wine equally.

25. I want you all to become workers in My fields, but workers who are equipped and fully dedicated to their task; who know how to cultivate My seed and do not allow the gnawing worm to invade their fields, which seeks the fruit to devour it.

26. Disciples, study this lesson so that you may ask your conscience whether you are steadfast on the path, whether you understand the

teaching, and whether you can already call yourselves workers in my vineyard.

27. My mercy has been revealed to you. I have not asked anyone about their deeds before they began as workers on My path, and truly, I tell you, among those who follow Me is even the one who has stained his hands with his brother's blood. No one on earth could have transformed that evildoer into a benefactor of charity except Me. It was My forgiveness and My word of love that redeemed him and awakened the noble sentiments that lay dormant in his heart.

28. If I have called some who were in prisons to sit at My table and form a new discipleship with them, let no one condemn this action. For I truly did not come to heal the healthy or to save the righteous. I came to seek those who needed Me—in this My mercy is revealed. I came to transform dross into a useful element—in this My power is revealed.

29. Only in purity can you come to Me, and only by purifying your hearts can you receive Me. Or do I not deserve this offering from you? I see that—when you are about to receive a person in your home whom you consider important—you clean and tidy everything to make yourselves worthy of them.

30. Do you not think it right that every day, when the light of dawn breaks, you take the time to prepare and purify yourselves inwardly, so that you may carry Me in your hearts?

31. I speak to you in a simple way because you are of a simple mind. If you were rich on earth, you would not listen to Me. I seek no festive robes or palaces among men. Ask the seers about the spiritual radiance that surrounds your Master, and you will understand that nothing in the world can compare to it.

32. Listen to the voice of these prophets, who will be the ones to guide you often through their revelations. Give credence to their words, knowing that in this time I make use of the least—those whom you consider too imperfect to receive the Master's grace.

33. I find your hearts filled with peace because I am with you.

34. I come to speak with you and to give you My instruction. In this time, I did not become a human being on earth, nor did I seek the shade of a palm tree to speak to people from there, and My foot did not touch the dust of the earth.

35. I teach you perfect love for your Creator. Am I not worthy of your loving Me in this way?

36. The trail I left for you in the Second Era served to turn those who lived as enemies into brothers, and to spiritually uplift those who already

knew how to live as brothers. Today, since you do not see Me with physical eyes, it is My will that you see Me with the eyes of faith. Yet among you there are many who believe only in what their hands can touch, and who doubt everything that lies beyond the reach of sight and reason. It is they who say to Me: “Father, why do You not perform miracles as in times past, so that we may believe in You?” — Truly, I tell you, that time has passed, and if you claim to believe in Me and to know Me—why then do you want miracles? Believe on the basis of faith!

37. Unite My Word of that time with that of today. Compare their meaning, and you will find that it is the same. Remember that I told you: “The tree is known by its fruit.” Let My Word penetrate your heart until it reaches the Spirit, who will tell you from Whom this Word comes.

38. As long as you do not let the *Spirit* taste this fruit, how can you dare to deny that it is the Father who speaks to you?

39. Why is it that some, even though they do not understand My work, cannot separate themselves from Me? Because it is their spirit that has been convinced by My presence. Why do others, who still doubt, never fail to listen to Me even once? — Because although they carry doubt in their hearts, the Spirit holds them back, for it recognizes the truth. If those hearts remain steadfast, their dark doubts will vanish.

40. You who feel sated by My Word—do not go out into the wilderness (of the world), and do not store up the nourishment I have given you just for yourselves. I called you to satisfy your hunger, so that you may then do the same for your brothers, the hungry.

41. Now that your soul receives light through this Word—let it have its way; it wants to know Me, it wants to know who It is that enlightens it, it wants to know the path that leads it to the goal of its destiny.

42. Blessed are those who break the chains of slavery that bind them to the world in order to be with Me. Blessed are those who overcome their weaknesses for unnecessary things and human passions in order to preserve purity in mind and heart; for My Word will fall as seed upon fertile ground.

43. Do not believe—because *you* have heard Me in this time—that you have attained perfection. You must strive hard on the path and put My teachings into practice in order to attain that perfection through your works of love.

44. Here on earth your soul will not attain its highest exaltation; therefore I tell you: Do not regard this life as the only one, nor look upon your body as if it were eternal. Truly, I tell you, this physical body that you love so much is only your cross.

45. Take my word to heart; realize that in its simplicity lies my essence, which is life, healing, and peace. People may well speak to you with eloquent words. But to give you the essence of life contained in my simple word—this they will never be able to do.

46. Today I hear people speak of law, justice, peace, equality, and brotherhood. Yet truly, I tell you, where there is no love, there can be neither truth nor justice, and much less peace.

47. When I speak to you of love, I mean the divine bond that unites *all* beings. I do not mean love as people understand it. Where there is selfishness and base passions, there is no true love. I love both the one who denies and hurts Me, and the one who recognizes Me and honors Me with his deeds.

48. If some are happy because they know they are loved by Me, and are indifferent to others, *My* fatherly mantle continues to cover *all*, for love is unchanging.

49. No one can prevent Me from loving you, any more than he can prevent the sun from sending you its light. But do not forget that I am also a Judge, and that no one can prevent or avoid My judgment, just as no human being can, of his own accord, stop the forces of nature once they are unleashed.

50. Walk in My law, and you will understand that My justice is unyielding. Fulfill My commandments, and you will feel peace even in the storms of life.

51. Humanity is divided because it is not governed by a single law. Every nation has its own laws. Every people follows a different teaching, and when you enter their homes, you see that all parents also raise their children in different ways.

52. I revealed to humankind the gift of science, which is light. Yet humankind has used it to create darkness and to cause pain and destruction.

53. People believe they are at the pinnacle of human progress. To this I ask them: Do you have peace on earth? Is there brotherhood among people, morality and virtue in the homes? Do you respect the lives of your fellow human beings? Do you show consideration for the weak? — Truly, I tell you, if these virtues were present in you, you would possess the highest values of human life.

54. Confusion reigns among people because you have elevated to a pedestal those who have led you to ruin. Therefore, do not ask why I have come to people, and refrain from judging the fact that I reveal Myself

through sinners and the ignorant; for not everything you consider imperfect actually is so.

55. Man is the most perfect being that exists in the world. In him there is a likeness to the Creator. He possesses within himself the Trinity that *you* find in your God: spirit, soul, and body—three powers that, united, form a perfect being.

56. The body could exist without the spirit, sustained solely by physical life; but it would not then be a human being. It would possess a soul and be without a spirit, but it could not govern itself, nor would it be the supreme being who knows the law through the spirit, distinguishes good from evil, and receives every divine revelation.

57. This is the light of the Third Era. Yet put to the test he who says that it is not God who speaks to you, but this man here. Truly, I tell you, as long as my divine ray does not enlighten his mind, you will not be able to elicit from him any words of spiritual value and truth, even if you were to threaten him with death.

58. There is nothing strange in the fact that just as the soul makes use of its body to speak and make itself known, it detaches itself from it for a brief moment to allow the Father of all spirits to make Himself known in its place: God.

59. I come to you, since you do not know how to come to Me, and I teach that the most pleasing prayer that reaches the Father is the one that rises in *silence* from your spirit. It is this prayer that attracts My ray, through which you hear Me. It is not the songs and words that delight My Divinity.

60. More than the virtuous, I seek among you the needy, the ignorant, and the sinners, to reveal My mercy to you and transform you into My disciples.

61. In this time, I must purify your soul and your body of all blemishes so that you may attain true elevation.

62. I hear both the one who knows how to elevate himself in a pure manner to call upon Me, and the one who seeks Me in his ignorance through the most imperfect worship. I cover them all with My mantle of love.

63. You who hear Me at this time must not believe that you are at the summit of spiritualization, for you still lack much to reach that stage of development. Nor must you believe that you are little children or beginners in My Law; for even though you are taking your first steps in this Third Era, you were also disciples of the Lord in times past.

When your spirit heard Me in this era, it trembled, and afterward, as it studied My Word, it gradually came to understand the reverence the Father expects from His children.

64. If, even though you follow Me, you are not free from trials on this path, it is simply because you have not yet reached the Father's dwelling, where He awaits you to let you experience true peace and perfect happiness.

65. Now I tell you: Do not grow weary; do not shrink back from the thorns and obstacles. Pray, and you will feel Me near, and you will find that I am the good companion on your journey.

66. Do not despair, nor be like the materialists who see only what material life offers them.

67. Everyone who has gone astray must retrace their steps and return to the starting point to find peace of soul.

68. It is essential that you understand why I have called you in the Third Era, that you know your responsibility and your mission. For you will be responsible not only for yourselves, but also for those entrusted to your care.

69. Why are you afraid? Does "Love one another" imply a sacrifice? Do you not see how your brothers in the (other) nations are weeping?

70. War has spread its cloak over many peoples of the earth, and this will result in hunger, pestilence, and death being unleashed.

71. *Do not leave the door open to war; for it will then enter like a thief and take you by surprise. Watch and pray!*

72. The weeds will be uprooted from the hearts of men, but the good seed will be preserved to form a new humanity with it.

73. Many men and women, because of such great pain and destruction, are beginning to long for My Law, My Word, and My peace. Yet they do not know where to direct their steps to find Me. Would it not bring you joy to come to them in those moments and be able to say to them: "This is the way; there is the Divine Master."

74. Recognize how you bury every page of the teaching I give you without understanding the purpose it serves.

75. I am the Book, the Word, and the Light. Can you possibly deny Me by hiding the truth?

76. I bless you because you have prepared your hearts as a sanctuary. The fields that are your hearts have opened their innermost depths to receive the dew of My grace, which will cause the seed of My Word to sprout.

77. At My table, no one has been served better than another; no one has been favored or humiliated. It is people who love Me in different ways: some with fervor, perseverance, and faith; others with coldness, rejection, and fickleness. When all people who seek peace find it in Me, they will understand that the Word of Christ and His promises have eternal life, and that whoever finds Me in this time will never again be separated from Me, for the soul incarnated in this time has attained a high level of development, which is experience and light.

78. I leave you behind as beacons among humanity. Through *your* works, faith shall be kindled in many hearts. Pay attention to your actions, words, and even your thoughts!

79. Let never your left hand know what your right hand is doing; then the seed of your love will be abundant and fruitful.

80. What have you done with the Master's teachings? I still do not see your renewal. Yet do not wait until My justice visits your world to compel you to work for peace.

81. Because you sense in advance that you will be forgiven, you must not abuse this forgiveness.

82. The two past eras (the First and Second Ages) passed without your soul faithfully fulfilling its destiny. Today a new opportunity has opened before it, so that through its merits it may flood the earth with peace and drive misery and pain from it. It is the opportunity in which you can impress your example upon the hearts of your brothers, so that they may separate themselves from vice and evil and, through renewal, regain the health of soul and body.

83. Truly, I tell you, if in this time you approach the fulfillment of your task without watching* and praying, you will witness the earth's surface being covered with corpses.

**This biblical expression does not merely signify spiritual vigilance, but above all of intercession for others, for the world, and a sense of responsibility for it.*

84. Understand, O people, that you were never sent to earth to be indifferent to what is happening among humanity.

85. Watch and pray; do not expect this year to bring you comforts. These are times of struggle, of improvement, and of reflection.

86. Do not renounce My gifts, for then you would be like outcasts on earth.

87. Pray for the peace of the nations. I have spoken to people through their conscience—to those who govern these nations—and I have seen

that their hearts are rebellious, that they do not drive their hatred and ambition from them.

88. Guard your faith, your zeal to bear witness to My truth, and do not concern yourselves with the trials your brothers inflict upon you because you love Me. For My work, My teaching, and My law are indestructible, are unblemished. I tell you this, for you will be persecuted because you are My disciples. Malice and falsehood will pursue you. But that is no reason for you to hide in the catacombs to pray and seek to serve Me. Those times are past.

89. I have set your soul free, and no one will be able to halt its development.

90. My detailed instruction in this Third Era will elevate you all to a higher stage of development, from which you will behold your One and Only God. Then there will be peace in your soul, and this peace will be like the bliss you will experience when, after conquering the Promised Land and having fed on the eternal food, you experience the joy of loving and being loved by your Heavenly Father.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 60

1. Come to my table to eat the bread of my instruction.
2. You will now hear "The Word," O people!
3. I see your eagerness to follow Me. It was of no consequence to you that your heart is wounded by your loved ones; it is torn. Yet I see the garment of your spirit intact; for the wickedness of man cannot reach that far.
4. Blessed are those who are mocked and wounded for my sake, yet take up their cross with gentleness and love, for they will witness miracles of transformation in their brothers.
5. Not all who make up the crowd listening to me have faith. I discover among them the new Pharisees, who hide themselves and vainly try to find deceit in the truth.
6. I have come to teach you to elevate your soul so that you may discover the meaning of this Word, which stands above all human imperfection.
7. I will spread the spiritual essence emanating from this Word that I give you to all the peoples of the earth, for it is the seed of unity. This teaching will lead humanity to reflect upon many teachings and enable them to understand them.
8. The severed bonds will be reunited, and racial differences will vanish through spiritualization. For there will be but a single worship of the one and true God.
9. Thus you will begin to form a single family on earth, and I will leave you a great, infinite torch that illuminates the spiritual path of all My children.
10. My pierced side still pours forth a stream of water, which is salvation and healing balm for you.
11. I am paving the way so that the foreigner may come to this nation and hear My Word through this revelation.
12. If I told you in the Second Era, "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father," today I tell you, as I speak to you as the Holy Spirit: I am Christ, and I am the Father, for the Word that spoke in Christ was the Word of God, which is the same Word you receive today.
13. It was necessary for Me to speak to you through symbols, allegories, and parables so that you might learn to understand the teachings of spiritualization that I have brought to you in this age.
14. But the hour has come when you must remove every external ritual from your worship of God and seek Me with the Spirit.

15. Understand that I do not come to the material house into which your bodies enter. I come to the dwelling place that your thoughts prepare for Me.

16. Rejoice today in My Word. When the year 1950 comes, My Spirit will not leave you, for it is within you and in all creation. Yet you will no longer hear Me in this form. Since *I* came spiritually to reveal Myself to humanity, *you* shall thereafter rise spiritually to Me.

17. You come timidly before the Master to ask Me: “Lord, will our sowing be pleasing in Your eyes?” — To this I answer you: If you have spoken with love, if you have shown mercy to the sick, if you have forgiven insults, then you have been pleasing to your Father.

18. Sow good seeds so that you may reap good fruit. If you sow love and reap disappointment in this world, do not lose faith, but leave your cause to Me, for it is I whom you serve and from whom you will receive your reward.

19. I have taught you to sow in the world so that you may reap in heaven.

20. Do not seek your reward on earth, and do not forget that My Kingdom is not of this world.

21. In this time, the forces of nature are unleashed to purify My chosen ones and prepare them to preach My Word.

22. My inspiration enlightens those who have sought Me, who are destined to be My disciples. The voice of Elijah is like a ringing bell that awakens the spirits and proclaims My presence.

23. The work I offer you is the Ark in which those who enter it shall be saved; for at the time you receive the last of these messages, the elements will be unleashed and will lash out against humanity. You, too, will be tested, and then I will recognize the faith and trust you have placed in Me. You will be scrutinized, and many of your brothers who, out of ignorance, have judged you harshly will join you when they come to know My teaching. Not only will humankind receive My instruction during this time, but the souls living in the Spiritual Realm will also be raised to a higher level.

24. Beloved disciples, watch over My work with zeal, follow My instructions, and in doing so you will bear witness to Me. Mary, your loving Mother, likewise descends to you and fills you with grace, teaches you perfect love, and transforms your heart into a source of mercy, so that you may perform great works of love among your brothers and recognize the truth. She is my co-worker, and alongside my Word as Master and Judge, there is her Word as Mother and Advocate. Love her, people, and

call upon her name. Truly, I tell you, Mary watches over you and stands by you, not only in these days of trial, but forever.

25. I hold My people accountable for these manifestations of love that I bestow upon them. Everyone who has learned from Me, prepare yourselves and teach the “last ones” My truth.

26. Many who hunger and thirst for My divine Word will come to you and quench their thirst for knowledge through My teaching. I will watch over you from the beyond, and every good deed you do for the benefit of your brothers will be blessed and its fruits multiplied. On the other hand, every violation of My law or distortion thereof will be judged and punished by My perfect justice.

27. Believe and act without fanaticism. Rise up and place yourselves on a level from which you can instruct all your fellow human beings, regardless of their creeds or teachings. Do not hesitate to do good to one in need simply because he practices a backward or imperfect form of worship. Rather, let your selfless work win his heart. Do not isolate yourselves in groups and thereby limit your sphere of activity. Be a light to every soul and a balm in every affliction.

28. You are like the traveler who settles down in the shade of a tree to rest and then continues on his way. If thirst torments you—here in my teaching is a spring of crystal-clear water. If your strength is exhausted—rest. If sadness envelops your heart, wait, and you will hear the song of the nightingale, which will make you forget the vicissitudes of life. But if you grow hungry, pluck the ripe fruit from the tree and eat.

29. Here is the Master, speaking to you in simple parables so that you may understand my teaching.

30. I do not want you to remain standing on the path, nor do I want you to remain silent tomorrow when people ask you what you have heard from Me. It is not My will that after 1950 you should desperately reproach Me for having withdrawn from you.

31. Recognize with what gentleness and constancy I have come to give you My Word and to teach you to pass on My divine words syllable by syllable.

32. Disciples, I do not demand that you achieve perfection in your works and words. But I do demand of you all the purity, helpfulness, and sincerity of which you are capable.

33. Keep My nature in your hearts, so that when you speak, your words may be imbued with it and move the hearts of your brothers. If your words do not possess this quality, you will not be believed, and you will be left to preach alone in the desert; the wind will carry those words away,

and you will have sown nothing. What incentive will sustain one who works in this way in his daily labor? He will be forced to sink into despondency.

34. Even now I tell you that you must fill yourselves with strength and courage for the struggle. For do not expect that in your timidity and in moments of bitterness there will always be someone to comfort you.

35. But if you know how to prepare yourselves even today, you will never feel abandoned, nor will you feel that I am not with you, even though you no longer hear My Word. If you seek and love Me, you will feel My presence wherever you are, and at the very moment you need it.

36. Seek Me always and in the best way possible, and you will find in Me the Father, the Master, and the Friend.

37. I have never denied My mercy to anyone who has sought it, even if they came “covered with leprosy.” I have forbidden no one to take the bread from My table.

38. Thus do I prepare you; for from *your* lips shall come My Word, and it shall be a source of comfort, prophecy, healing, and protection in the trials of humanity.

39. Behold the trail of suffering that war leaves behind, and yet people do not wish to awaken from their spiritual lethargy. But soon events will occur in the world that will shake humanity and cause it to change course.

40. The realms of nature will cry out for justice, and when unleashed, they will cause parts of the earth’s surface to vanish and become sea, and seas to vanish and land to emerge in their place.

41. The volcanoes will erupt to herald the time of judgment, and all of nature will be thrown into violent motion and shaken. Pray that you may behave as good disciples, for this will be the fitting time when the Trinitarian-Marian spiritual teaching spreads in the hearts.

42. Full of joy, you come to Me today to sing “Hosanna,” because *you* have heard My voice and My Word throughout the three ages, and because you recognize that I am the *one* God who has revealed Himself to humanity in the Three Times.

43. *You* see no mystery in My Trinity, for in truth there is none. I am a single God who has revealed Himself in three periods of time. It is people who become confused as they delve into their views and sciences.

44. The Book of Instruction lies open before you, yet it is the Master who selects the lesson. Then you feel that you are transforming from novices into disciples, according to the love, faith, and will you apply as you listen to Me.

45. Some have not understood Me, even though they hear Me and believe in My presence. Others, who recognize the greatness of My revelation, have not mustered the strength to renew themselves and fulfill their mission. Still others wish to spread My teaching among people, but they fear humanity and feel their lips fall silent. And there are also those who have said to Me: “Master, let me enjoy the pleasures of the world, and when I am weary of them, I will come to You.” — O you who are ignorant, who speak thus to your Lord without considering that you do not know the last day of your life! Yet when you see it coming, you will struggle against death, the invincible one. But your soul will detach itself from the flesh and will then hear the voice of its conscience, which tells you that you stand before Me without good works, empty-handed, and which shows you that you have missed the opportunity to draw closer to your Father.

46. I now choose from among mankind those who are to follow Me with full faith and steadfastness, so that, following the example of their Lord, they may spread the Law throughout the whole world. You know that I show no partiality, but that not all of you are ready to be chosen.

47. From the earliest days of humanity, I have made use of those who have prepared themselves—those who have delved into My teachings—to convey My messages and My law to others through them.

48. When I spoke to Abraham, he heard My word, and through faith he saw his Lord. That voice said to the patriarch: “I see that you are righteous on earth, and I make a covenant with you. It is My will to bring forth from you numerous generations who will form a people that shall know and love Me, and through them all the nations of the earth shall be blessed.”

49. I gave Abraham a son, whom he named Isaac and whom he loved dearly. Yet to test his faith and obedience, I commanded him to sacrifice him. Abraham trembled in body and soul; yet, recognizing that it was a divine command he had received, he prayed only for the strength to fulfill that supreme mission and prepared himself to sacrifice his son.

50. This was enough for Me, and as Abraham’s arm rose to strike, I held back his hand, restored the life of his beloved son to him, and gave him My kiss of peace. Only one of My chosen ones could pass that test; therefore, I chose him so that his example might be recorded for the people of his time and of times to come.

51. Thereafter, Jehovah sent you His Word, made flesh in Jesus, whom you subjected to trial and whose life you demanded of Me in order to believe. And My infinite love—which is beyond your comprehension—entrusted Him to you like a meek lamb, so that through the acceptance of

His blood you might rise to eternal life. Now you can surely measure My love for you, the sinners.

52. Today I seek you anew. But I do not write the Law in stone, nor do I incarnate My Word in a human being. My Holy Spirit comes to speak through the mind of the human being inspired by Me, to prepare you so that you may subsequently enter into direct communion with My Divinity, spirit to spirit.

53. It is the Spirit of Elijah that opened the gates to this age, in which I have revealed to you the new teachings contained on the sixth page of the Book of the Seven Seals, the Book of Life, whose light will illuminate even the farthest corners of the world.

54. Spiritually, you belong to the lineage of Abraham, to *the* people in whom, throughout the ages, all the prophecies and promises I gave you through the patriarchs were fulfilled.

55. Now I entrust to you a New Testament, which is like an ark, so that humanity may be saved within it.

56. Work, sow, but do so within My law. If I have told you, “My will is yours, and your will is Mine,” I can repeat this to you, but only when your intentions are permissible. Bear in mind that nothing unrighteous should have come from you, since you emerged from the bosom of God righteous and pure. I gave you the earth, filled with blessings, so that people might use it as a temporary home.

57. If I have revealed Myself to people at all times—why then do they feel the need to create an image of Me with their own hands in order to worship Me in it?

58. People, your atonement in this time has consisted of seeking a treasure of inestimable value in the mire. In what sense?: Because on the earth you inhabit—which you have turned into a stinking swamp—you lost your inheritance in times past. You have come into My presence without it, and I had to send you out to seek it, so that you might present it to Me upon your return to Me. This jewel is the sum total of virtues. Do good, and the more you practice it, the stronger will be the rays of light it bestows.

59. Do not blame Me for having come in times of pain and tribulation to teach you, for I did not create the pain.

60. Be My good workers, and I will send you out to the provinces to proclaim this teaching. Teach nothing useless, and do not mix the true faith in the spiritual with superstitious notions. If you were to add such ideas to My work, it would be far better for you to remain silent.

61. Speak of My truth, and I will reward you with My inspiration, just as I have rewarded the spiritual awakening of this people and of My spokesmen by causing My Word to flow ever more abundantly.

62. Feel My divine presence among you. It has been My will to surprise My people on this day.

63. Today I ask you: What have you done with the work I entrusted to you? What have you done with my teachings, and how have you passed on my message to your brothers? — You remain silent at my questions, people, for you know that your own conscience has already asked you these very questions.

64. You feel like little children before the Master and weep in silence. I forgive you and grant you another period of time so that you may finally become true disciples within it.

65. You know well that you have not lacked instruction, that I have given you many incentives along your path so that you may continue on the way. Though I reveal Myself as a Judge, I first let you feel My Fatherly love.

66. People, if I were to grant peace to the nations for the sake of your renewal and improvement—would you joyfully accept this condition and strive to fulfill it?—Consider what I am telling you, disciples!

67. I come full of love and gentleness so that you may learn to love one another and become humble. I am the Model and the Book. Listen to Christ anew, for He is the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

68. Not only have I made Myself known, but also Mary, your most loving Mother, and Elijah, your Spiritual Shepherd, so that you may understand that this is the final period in which God makes Himself physically perceptible through the human mind, to be seen, heard, and felt by humanity.

69. If you who have heard this word receive it with love and make it known, as I have taught you—truly, I tell you, your seed will continue to bear fruit for seven generations. But if you show no obedience and have no mercy, the pain will be felt by your children and their descendants.

70. You will have much work to do within your community; but for your merits to be credited to you, you must unite in thought and will, you must love one another as siblings, and you must be ready to forgive one another's offenses. Then you will have broken the chains that bind you to materialism, self-love, and selfishness, and you will begin to live and suffer for others.

71. Elijah is with you, and his light illuminates you so that you may perfect the sanctuary within your hearts, just as he also gave you the

courage to topple your idols from their pedestals. The ray of Elijah has always come to eradicate idolatry, superstition, and ignorance, and has caused people to recognize the power of the God of Truth.

72. People, in this time of tribulation, seek refuge under Mary's mantle of peace and pray for all people, both for those who recognize her as the Divine Mother and for those who do not.

73. Behold how war spreads like oil upon the water. The weeds will be uprooted by the roots so that the earth may be pure once more.

74. Watch and pray for the peace of your nation, and keep my word in your hearts, for you are still in the time when you can hear it. But soon this time will be over.

75. I receive the prayer of this people, who also send their petitions to the Queen of Heaven, who bestows her caress upon you and places a spiritual flower in your hearts.

76. Blessed are those who follow in My footsteps. You hear My voice, which I send to you from perfection, a voice that is heard throughout the entire universe in many forms.

77. No one can hide from the gaze of the Creator, for He is omnipresent. I follow you wherever you go, like your own shadow. No thought can escape My divinity, and there is no deed that has remained hidden or unknown to Me. I am with both the righteous souls who dwell in lofty abodes and those whose spiritual confusion has led them to create and inhabit worlds of darkness.

78. I am with all. To some I am the Expected One; to others I am the One (they) persecute. The Holy Spirit now draws back the dark veil that covered you, so that every eye may be refreshed by this light. I am Eternal Life, seeking out the "dead" to awaken them.

79. Rise spiritually in your prayer so that you may reach the thresholds of eternity, where time does not pass and where all is peace and bliss; for there you will be filled with true life.

80. Consider that the moment will inevitably come for everyone when they will pass into that world forever. Why, then, do you insist on living in *this* world here? How small is your faith and your hope in the spiritual life, when you cling so tightly to the earth, and when I see that you long for reunions here with those who were your loved ones and who now live in the spiritual realm, in worlds better than this one. Why do you want them to return to the valley of tears to weep and eat your bitter bread, even though from , from where they dwell, they can already glimpse the reflection of the Promised Land?

81. You feel that the Father's justice is being revealed throughout the universe. Yet I tell you that you must not confuse My justice with punishment in the ordinary sense. The present time has caught you unprepared because you let the times and your gifts go to waste, and for this reason you feel chastened.

82. Disciples, awaken and recognize the time in which you live. I tell you: just as no one can stop My justice, neither can anyone close the gates to the Hereafter that My mercy has opened for you. No one will be able to prevent messages of light, hope, and wisdom from reaching humanity from those worlds.

83. I am the sole owner of that Kingdom, and its key lies in My teaching. Therefore, comprehend all the grace I have bestowed upon you, the humble spiritualists. For no religious community or denomination of this age possesses the revelation of the Divine Word or the presence of the spiritual beings of light sent by My will.

84. Let the great denominations or sects misunderstand these teachings; let them reject this revelation and condemn you. The reason for this is that they have forgotten, or do not wish to understand, that Christ holds the key to all the mysteries of the Spirit. Now you will see how many of those who claim to follow Me will in reality be those who persecute Me. Yet My Word must be fulfilled.

85. This is the Third Era in which Christ comes into the world "on the cloud," full of majesty and surrounded by spiritual beings of light, to liberate and redeem humanity. To all I have given signs of My presence; at every door I have knocked. Yet although they heard My footsteps, they denied Me. It has been only you, the humble ones who carry within your spirit the seed of the people of God, who have believed in Me; you have sensed Me and received Me into your hearts.

86. No one has been able to hinder these manifestations or block your path, for the truth is light and an invincible sword.

87. Today you know that my coming at this time was not to shower you with the treasures of the world. Nevertheless, as —further proof of My presence among you—you have tangibly experienced My caring love—whether by regaining lost health, by doors to work opening, or by receiving My manifestations in so many forms as I have bestowed upon you.

88. To all of you I will give proofs of My presence, both in the spiritual and in the material.

89. Religions and denominations of the world: Open your gates and come to Me in droves! Men of power: Arise and examine My work! Men

and women, seek Me, have mercy on yourselves! If this people should not be ready to receive you, / will receive you, / will heal you, and / will give you the bread of My Word.

90. Humanity, pray; I await you to reveal to you the mystery of the Third Era.

91. Do you expect bliss in this *world*? You know well that this earth, instead of yielding milk and honey, brings tears and death according to the will of man.

92. Prepare yourselves, for it will be *your* hands that are to destroy your idolatry once you practice the spiritual worship of God with all your love.

93. Be vigilant, people, for the battle draws near and the adversary approaches. It will not be the Pharaoh of the First Age or the Caesar of the Second. That which seeks to lead you back into bondage—out of fear of your development and your light of knowledge—will be the darkness of *all* ages, which envelops and threatens you. For this I have given you the sword of light, that you may fight. In this light there will be faith, wisdom, and love for one's neighbor.

94. Forgiveness will be one of the virtues that will be most highly valued before My justice. I say to you once again: "Love one another."

95. My love will merge all people and all worlds into one unity. Before Me, the differences of races, languages, and tribes will vanish, and even the differences that exist in spiritual development.

96. Between God as Judge and humanity there is a mediating stage, which is Mary, the most loving Mother, in whose love souls are cleansed and purified so that they may then appear before their Lord.

97. Even though Adam's disobedience, Cain's crime, and the confusion of Babel still weigh upon humanity—I will give you the opportunity to free yourselves from those stains.

98. I offer you this spring of crystal-clear and pure water so that you may quench your thirst at it and cleanse yourselves of all impurity. But watch over the spring, for there will be people who will try to beguile you with *false* spiritual teachings and tell you that they love God and Mary. Be on your guard, for by this they seek to separate you from the fold (of the Lord). There will be those who mix my teaching with human teachings. Live vigilantly! For the hour is already drawing near when I will call you to judgment. Then my presence will be like thunder in a storm, and my light like lightning that arises in the east and fades in the west. Then I will summon the one hundred and forty-four thousand whom I have marked, so that they may present their harvest before My justice. Some will be in the material realm and others in the spiritual.

99. Those who followed Me in 1866 will be present at this judgment, so that they may likewise give account for their first sowing. Before peace comes, there will be judgment. You will see the strong rise up against the strong; yet in these battles, their strength and their pride will be exhausted. Then the earth will have been bathed in the blood of sinners and also of the innocent. But when those tribulations are over, peace will come to the nations, for men will acknowledge God as the only Strong One and the Righteous One.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 61

1. When My divine ray descends upon you, the angels unite with your soul in prayer and in worship of the Father.

2. The fear of My justice has heightened the fervor of this people as they witness the forces of nature unleashed in these days of trial. Why do you lose heart? Have I not taught you to pray and to arm yourselves with faith?

3. Consider that the forces of nature are showing you the fulfillment of the prophecies of times past. If it is your lot to witness and behold these events, do not be terrified by the will of your Father. All serves to purify you.

4. To each one of you I entrust a number of hearts, that you may guide them through your word and your example. But if you grow weak in the trials—what confidence can you then instill in your brothers regarding My instruction?—Among the people who follow you, there are hearts of stone, which can only be moved and converted to My teaching through good works.

5. Live alertly and be sensitive, for at every step and in every place I will bring a person in need to you, and you must not pass them by without feeling their distress. Even those whom you see only once in your life belong to the flock entrusted to you. They will recognize you in the hereafter.

6. Do not look upon images of suffering merely out of curiosity. Let your hearts always be filled with the noblest sentiments, so that your deeds may embody true charity and bring comfort to your brothers. Do not shy away from a hospital, and do not recoil in horror from a leper, a cripple, or one afflicted by any contagious disease. Do not look upon a prison with contempt or aversion, and do not pass it by without praying for those who are inside. Reach out your hand with love to those who have fallen—to those forgotten by people. How much good you will do for their souls!

7. Steel your hearts for the battle! I do not want weak soldiers in my ranks. Your presence on the path of your brothers can mean salvation, liberation, health, and peace for them.

8. Soon I will conclude My Word among you, and those who did not wish to carry it in their hearts should be prepared for the pain to wear them down. How could they bear witness to My new revelation if they are not prepared?

9. If in the Second Era My Word spoke through the Child Jesus to the teachers of the Law and caused their lips to be silent at My questions, and I astonished them with My answers, then—truly, I tell you—my Word will

also reach the new teachers of the law, theologians, and scholars in this time, to question them and answer them; for this you must prepare yourselves. I will send you out to bear this witness to humanity, and if people do not believe you, I will say to them: “If you do not believe my messengers because of their poverty and their humility, then believe them for the sake of their miracles.” — The works of my disciples will be accompanied by signs in nature and in the lives of the peoples, which will lead humanity to reflect on the truth of my teaching.

10. I do not want the Marked Ones to return to the Spiritual Valley shrouded in darkness after their earthly day’s work. I wish to receive them filled with light, strength, and love, so that I may then send them back to Earth as spiritual beings—an invisible army that paves the way, frees the captives, and awakens those who live in ignorance, pride, or vice. What will become of those who—though they have received the sign of the Holy Spirit—arrive in the hereafter without light and without merit? Will the Lord send them among His hosts of light, or must He cause them to incarnate anew so that they may wash away their impurities?

11. Truly, truly, I tell you, you do not know what times await humanity on this earth, nor do you desire to dwell upon it in those days.

12. Desist, desist from sin, for My sword of Divine Justice comes implacably to destroy evil. I will help those who fight for their salvation, and I will assist with My mercy those who weep because of the straying of mankind. Yes, people, there are men and women who watch over themselves to remain in virtue and goodness, and parents who pray that their children may not stray from the right path.

13. I urge you to practice a well-understood penance, in which you do not give up anything that is beneficial to the soul and the body, but in which you free yourselves from everything that is harmful, no matter how beneficial or comfortable it may seem to you—even if this renunciation requires sacrifice.

14. Wherever you go, leave a trail of love and mercy behind, so that whoever passes by may receive the light. Then you will truly take your Master as your model. Truly, I tell you, one of the deepest impressions you can leave in the hearts of your brothers is that of forgiving the offenses you have received.

15. Your heart has opened in humility to confess its guilt before its Lord, and I, upon whom all offenses fall, grant you my forgiveness as a breath of peace that soothes your soul and fills your heart with hope. What more can your soul desire in the exile in which it finds itself?

16. The Father speaks to you from His Kingdom, Mary covers you with her mantle, and Elijah watches over you. Hold in high esteem the grace that has been granted to you.

17. Behold, here is the Book of True Life, opened before your eyes so that you may not walk in darkness. Since I have endowed you with a spirit, it is only natural and most just that I should allow it to perceive something more than what nature can teach it. A spirit must not live in ignorance amidst My creation, for it stands higher than all that surrounds it.

18. I thirst not only for your love, but also for your understanding.

19. Accept the trials and vicissitudes of life with spiritual elevation, so that they may be beneficial to your soul. For truly, I tell you, through them you will clearly understand many of your Father's teachings.

20. Accept your destiny, be content with what you possess, and be patient. Why do you sometimes lose your peace and despair? — Because you forget your origin and likewise the debt you must repay.

21. Allow your soul to comprehend and to accept its atonement, and then you will feel the light entering your inner being and filling you with hope, strength, and joy.

22. Understand that it was not My will that you weep, and that I take no pleasure in seeing tears in your eyes. Yet when I saw that your soul, which came to earth pure, had been defiled by the sins of the world, I allowed it to purify itself so that it might return to Me. When the ignorant curse My justice and the weak fall, they will be forgiven. But you who have heard this word, who have received this law, cannot despair or blaspheme, unless you extinguish the light of your faith and fall into confusion. Do you not believe—if you fail in this way—that it would be as though you were defiling this white sheet that I have given you, or as though you were casting aside the bread that I offered you with so much love?

23. Do not grow weak, do not fall ill again, and do not allow anyone to take away the gifts that I am teaching you to develop. Make use of the instruction and the strength I give you so that you may transform bitterness and suffering into peace and love. If discord reigns within the bosom of your home, it is because you have not known how to put My teachings of love into practice.

24. As long as you listen to Me, you feel secure; but as soon as you leave the meeting hall, you feel tempted in many ways. Is it I who tempts you, who causes you to fall, and who desires your ruin? Disciples, if I have permitted temptations to exist, let them serve as a test for you! Your task is to resist them in faith until you have transformed the darkness into

light. When I place one who has erred in your path, it is not to bring you down, but so that you may save him. Pray in the knowledge that you live in the time of spiritual struggle and that you must fulfill the commandment that tells you: Love one another.

25. Be active; do not sleep! Or do you intend to wait until persecution takes you by surprise while you are asleep? Do you wish to fall into idolatry once again? Are you waiting until foreign teachings prevail through force or fear? Be alert, for false prophets will arise from the East* and confuse the nations. Unite so that your voice may resound across the entire globe and you may warn humanity in time.

**From a Mexican perspective, this could also be Europe.*

26. To help you in your uniting, I make Myself felt among you in many forms, to help you understand the times in which you live. But how few are those who feel My presence and say, "It is the Lord!"—People are spiritually asleep. You who hear Me have awakened. Yet you still do not set out to awaken the others.

27. From within these humble places of gathering, the new message for humanity will go forth; from them shall go forth the multitudes who bear on their lips the testimony of their renewal and their spiritual progress.

28. How humble—in material terms—these houses of prayer have been; yet their greatness has been spiritual! The places of gathering, where you have heard My Word, are like a mighty and densely leafed tree, whose shade has been healing. Its presence has instilled peace and confidence, and its fruits have nourished you. The places of assembly have granted refuge to the adulterer, the child-murderer, the depraved, the sick—to those who have stained their hands with the blood of their neighbor, the poor, and those hungry for love. Tears have flowed from all of them; they have sent up prayers, and words of gratitude have been heard from them. Step by step, this people has purified itself in these places of prayer through tears and prayers.

29. Now humanity is undergoing a purifying trial amid great suffering; war has spread its influence across the entire world, and the weak have retreated. Today rivers of blood flow, nations rise up against nations, and even mothers are sending their sons off to war. Afterward, all the consequences will become apparent: epidemics, famine, and death. There will be no place spared from this destruction. Rare diseases will arise; leprosy will spread, and so will blindness. The sun will feel like fire; the fields that were once fertile will be barren, and the waters will be polluted. Therefore, you must prepare yourselves; for my sign alone will not be

enough to be saved. How many who do not belong to my marked ones will be saved, how many who do not belong to my chosen ones will find the path to salvation. Watch and pray!

30. Truly, I tell you, just as you hear My Word on earth at this time through the mediation of a human mind, so too is it heard in other worlds, albeit through other channels, by other means. Yet you will only experience those wonders when you enter the spiritual life.

31. Who has not felt anxiety regarding life in the hereafter? Who among those who have lost a loved one in this world has not felt the longing to see them once more, or at least to know where they are? You *will* experience all this; you *will* see them again. But earn merits *now*, so that when you leave this earth and ask in the Spiritual Realm where those you hope to find are, you are not told that you cannot see them because they are on a higher level. Do not forget that I told you long ago that there are many mansions in the Father's house.

32. Eat the bread of My Word, so that sorrow and pain may depart from your hearts and you may glimpse eternal life. I give you a little of this peace.

33. Listen to Me once more and remove from your minds the evil thoughts that the world instills in you; then you will be prepared to delve into the spiritual teachings I reveal to you. Right now, at the moment of your spiritual elevation, in this very moment when you strive to gather yourselves in the depths of your hearts, the passions of the flesh are reflected in your souls. When will you allow the qualities and beauties of the soul to be reflected in abundance within your bodies?

34. Purify yourselves so that you may be able to feel Me; cast off your materialism step by step. Abandon the false idols that dwell in unhealthy pleasures, in vanities, and in the futile pursuit of recognition. Master your passions that tempt you, and speak to them as Christ spoke in the desert: "You shall not tempt the Lord your God, but shall worship Him."

35. I also remind you that I taught you to give *one* tribute to God and another to the "emperor"; for I see that you give *everything* to the "emperor." Examine yourselves for a moment every day, for the hour will come inexorably when you hear My voice calling you to judgment, and then your soul must give an account of itself and its physical body. Do not fear Me in that hour; I am not unjust. Fear yourselves!

36. If I have shown you on earth that I am your benefactor and that I love and forgive you—do you believe that when you enter the spiritual life, you will find Me changed?

37. When I seek you and pursue you with such zeal, when I speak to you and stoop down to where you are, it is because I do not want you, upon leaving this world, to lose yourselves in infinity, to be without light, to seek Me and not find Me, to feel Me very far away even though I am very near to you, and to neither hear nor see Me.

38. Hear My teachings and put them into practice. Blessed are those among you who live amid great privations, afflictions, and bitterness, yet intercede for those who weep, forget themselves, and pray for the peace of the nations. For those who act thus will find the path of light that leads to the Kingdom of Perfection, and in the hour of their judgment, their burden will be very light.

39. I shower your soul with blessings, so that even the needy one who lamented that he could not show mercy because he had nothing may now realize that he possesses an inexhaustible *spiritual* wealth.

40. I speak to you through a means most worthy of My Divinity: the human being, and truly, I tell you, this connection has never been broken. I am “The Eternal Word,” which has always spoken to and will always speak to its beloved children.

41. The denser the darkness of this world, the more intense is the light I send to it, so that humanity may recognize the true path. If you were already prepared—what joy would you feel if you sensed My presence with every step, in every place, and in every being! You would feel Me in your hearts, hear Me in your spirits, recognize Me in all My works, even the smallest ones. Today, humanity cries out: “My God, how dark are the paths of life!” without seeing that Elijah, the divine messenger of the Third Era, has illuminated the paths with My light, and that you can clearly see the traces of My blood upon them.

42. My Kingdom stands against *your* kingdom; I have raised Myself to battle against the world. Yet let no one be dismayed, for My sword is made of love, and My armies are armed with peace and light. The enemies of My Kingdom will be vanquished by the universal power of love; yet by these enemies I do not mean My children, but their imperfections, their disobedience, and their sins, which I will cause to vanish.

43. How could I use your weapons of hatred and death to destroy you? Could I be the destroyer of my own children? Is this conceivable of God? I tell you: Behold, here is your King without a crown, without a scepter, and without a robe. Examine my word; judge me by it, if you will. I tell you, My Kingdom has drawn near to you in this time to teach you the dialogue from spirit to spirit with your Father.

44. You are the pilgrims to whom it will be given to behold the New Jerusalem, the white and radiant city that is not on earth, for it is spiritual. Press on, remain firm in faith, traverse the path full of bitterness and hardship until you reach the great gate where you will see Me. There I will receive you and show you the splendor of My Kingdom, which is the power of My glory. To help you reach there, I give you My staff of love.

45. Today you seek My Word to strengthen your soul, for you know that this is a favorable time to walk the path of spiritualization. Every person carries the path mapped out in their heart; they need only be willing to find it. My love has shown its power to all My children, and My light has left no one in darkness.

46. Thousands upon thousands of beings live in despair and fear. But the time will come when you will see them rise toward the light, for their pain leads them onto the path of eternal life. My light descends upon humanity as divine inspiration; yet doubt arises within them, and they do not believe that it is the voice of the Lord speaking to them, for they have not yet grasped the times in which they live.

47. My seed, which consists of love, truth, mercy, health, and peace, is intended for everyone who wishes to sow it.

48. You who hear My Word through the human faculty of reason are not the only ones who receive spiritual messages. I know where My other new disciples are—those who prepare themselves in love to receive My divine thoughts through inspiration, and who intuitively know what time this is. Know that I have not granted everyone the grace to receive My light or that of the Spiritual World through the human brain. Some have been prepared in one way and others in another. But they will all agree in the truth, which is one; they will all recognize one another through spiritualization, through works of love and mercy toward their fellow human beings.

49. Humanity would love to be visited by a new Messiah who would rescue it from the abyss, or at the very least, it would like to hear the voice of God, like the voice of a human, resounding through the air. But I tell you, it would be enough to observe a little, or to gather your soul in meditation to make it more sensitive, and you would already hear how everything speaks to you. If it seems impossible to you that stones could speak, I tell you that not only the stones, but everything that surrounds you, speaks to you from your Creator, so that you may awaken from your dreams of grandeur, pride, and materialism.

50. This is the end of an age and the dawn of a new era. The light of dawn is already appearing, even though the shadows of the night have not

yet dissipated. The miracle is before your eyes, but because of the hardness of your hearts, you do not yet perceive it. How can you enter into inner silence if you have not yet repented of your transgressions?

51. You have grown accustomed to the wickedness and vice that surround you. You regard murder, dishonor, and adultery as something natural. You fight against virtue and conceal vice, in order to appear pure in the eyes of your fellow human beings.

52. Truly, I tell you, humanity will find the path from these darkneses to the light. Yet this step will take place slowly. What would become of people if, in an instant, they grasped all the evil they have caused? Some would lose their minds; others would take their own lives.

53. People, do not wait until you find yourselves in the Spiritual Valley to rouse yourselves and bring the world the news of My manifestation among you. This message is to reach the hearts of people, and this will be the beginning of their spiritualization.

54. When people have been renewed, they will feel My presence and My love in their hearts.

55. O my little children, you cannot imagine the divine longing with which I draw near to your hearts! I come to speak with you, to delight in seeing you at my table. Since you have not yet learned to rise up to Me, I come down to you. I will never cease to love you; I will never grow weary of gazing upon you with tenderness.

56. *This* way of hearing Me through a human interpreter will come to an end, and the hour will strike when the Father rings the bell to call you to assembly, so that you may hear this Word for the last time.

57. 1950 is drawing near, the year after which you will no longer hear Me. Do not believe that—once the sound of the final bell has faded—rest will come for this people. On the contrary, this will be the first moment of your struggle, the great daily work that you will then undertake.

58. Today you are like my disciples of the Second Era, when they surrounded the Master, listened to his teachings, and observed his works. It was the Master who spoke to the multitudes, who performed miracles among the afflicted, who guided and corrected them, and who defended them. But He had announced His departure to them, and they knew that they would be left behind in the world like sheep among wolves.

59. How they feared that hour! And when the moment of parting came, they were left alone on earth. Yet the Master stood by them from His Kingdom; His Spirit encouraged them at every hour and fulfilled all His promises to them without exception.

60. Why do you, who know that this form of My revelation will come to an end, await the year 1950 with indifference? Why do you, who already feel weary, think that after that time you can finally sit back and sleep? Remember that today you are but little children who are to become Masters in time! Yet do not fear the fulfillment of your task; remember that—when I was among my disciples back then—they, too, were beginners in my teaching.

61. On one occasion I said to Andrew, who was one of my twelve apostles: “Do you believe in Me?” “Yes, Master,” he replied to Me. “Do you believe that you can heal the sick in My name?” “Yes, Lord, I believe I can do it.” “Good,” I said to him, “go along the road that leads to Jericho, and you will find a sick man there. Heal him in My name, and then tell Me about it.”

62. Andrew set out on his journey, and along the way he found the sick man, who was a leper, and said to him, “In the name of Christ, my Master and Lord, be healed!” But the leper only looked at him sadly, feeling no improvement whatsoever. A second and third time Andrew spoke My name; yet the sick man was not healed. — Deeply distressed, the disciple returned to Me and said meekly, “Master, the sick man has not been healed; he has not been cleansed of his leprosy. My faith in You was not sufficient. But I have come to understand that what You do, we are not able to do. Moreover, that man’s illness is incurable.”

63. Then I said to him, “Andrew, follow Me,” and led him to the sick man, whom I touched only with My hand, and to whom I said, “Be healed!” The leper was instantly cleansed.

64. Andrew asked Me, both ashamed and amazed, how this could have happened, to which I replied that the merciful love of G s works miracles, that *he* could not achieve it because he doubted this power and felt aversion to touching the leper. And yet—how many sick people, and among them how many lepers, did Andrew, my beloved disciple, later heal!

65. I want to make it clear to you that during this time of My preaching, you will develop your gifts, and that I will correct you when you err. Yet your best fruits will come *after* you have heard Me.

66. The spirit should leave nothing unfinished or incomplete behind on earth.

67. Only a few hear what I tell you; yet it will reach all hearts. Just as My Word of the Second Era spread across the entire globe, so shall the Word of this era be like a fertilizing rain for the seed I sowed earlier.

68. Do not believe that *you* are the only means of making My Law known to mankind. Yet it is necessary that you carry out the task that has been assigned to you, for you are a part of My divine plans. Let not slander or humiliation intimidate you. Recall the path that your Lord walked on earth. I am the Way, the Truth and the life; I am the gate.

69. It is time for you to let my teaching shine through your works, so that my name may resound even to the most hidden corners of the earth. Some will be forerunners for others, just as Elijah has been my forerunner in all ages.

70. If you walk in My way, you will feel no weariness, nor will you come to Me exhausted. I have poured out My light upon this path through this Word that I give you by means of the voice—a Word that you will soon no longer hear. Imprint the mark of your footsteps deeply upon this path, so that justice may be done to you tomorrow when you are regarded as My good disciples, and so that your example may serve as an inspiration to those who come after you. I await you in eternity; therefore, it will never be too late to come to Me.

71. In My blood you will wash away all your stains; for what is My blood, if not love? I *will* (one day) see you living in My bosom, at the highest point of the ladder to perfection, after you have crossed the barren and desolate deserts of your path of atonement, after you have avoided the pitfalls of your passions, and after you have saved yourselves from the waves of the roaring sea. The pain and struggles will pass, and finally you will reach the homeland where true peace dwells—a happiness the human heart has never imagined, and where the light of infinite wisdom shines.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 62

1. Beloved disciples, I come to confirm to you that everything I have told you in times past is now coming to pass. In the same way, what I have foretold to you in this era through the human mind will be fulfilled. This is the reason why faith has been revived among these multitudes of people who initially came to investigate My Word, to determine whether it is true that the Divine Master imparted His teachings of love to His children, and who subsequently devoted themselves to the study and exploration of these teachings in order to bring this doctrine immediately to humanity.

2. You begin to love everything that is worthy of your heart, purified of passions, and of your spirit, and imperceptibly you cease to love all that you once sought in the world. — Thus speaks the Spirit of Truth to you in this time, in which He proclaims His Word through uneducated, simple, and sinful creatures. You have established small and humble places of gathering in the most remote corners of cities and villages, and in them the people have gathered—eager to hear My teaching.

3. At one time, people heard Jesus speak in the villages, on the banks of the rivers, and in the open fields, until the moment came when My work was to be completed and I entered Jerusalem—the city whose name is forever linked with that of the Master. But that people would not let Me leave—not because they loved Me, but because they were to kill the One who brought them a message of higher teaching than that which they had received from their Lord up to that point.

4. Now Christ says to you: I am the gate to the New Jerusalem. Blessed are all those who enter the bright and holy city through it, for they, too, will never leave it—not because they face death—on the contrary, there they will find eternal life.

5. While your bodies are lowered into the earth, in whose bosom they mingle with it to make it fruitful—for even after death they will continue to be strength and life—your spirit, which stands above your being, will not remain in the earth, but will journey with the soul to reveal itself to it as a book whose profound and wise teachings are studied by the soul. There your spiritual eyes will open to the truth, and in an instant you will know how to interpret what you were unable to comprehend in an entire lifetime. There you will understand what it means to be a child of God and a brother to your neighbors. There you will grasp the value of all that you have possessed, you will feel regret and remorse for the mistakes you have made and the time you have lost, and the most beautiful resolutions for improvement and atonement will be born within you.

6. It was necessary for Me to come to you at this time with a detailed and complete teaching to clarify mysteries and dispel ignorance, so that you might recognize all the gifts with which your Father has endowed you. Without this knowledge and without this development, you could not have drawn closer to Me and would have continued to drift endlessly in your sea of uncertainties.

7. Because of your ignorance, you were unable to make use of the spiritual gifts and powers you possess. Yet whenever they manifested in any of My children in a spontaneous and natural way, there was always someone on hand to declare them abnormal or to accuse them of possessing occult and unnatural powers.

8. Poor humanity, which—though it has the true God as its God—neither knows nor understands Him, just as it has been unable to recognize itself, because, due to its religious fanaticism, it wears a dark blindfold over its eyes—as a result of that impure and imperfect worship of God, which has always been an obstacle to its spiritual ascent and development. But I, who am the true and only Shepherd of souls, capable of leading them to the homeland that My mercy has destined for them—I go in search of the straying sheep to bring them onto the path of light that leads to the heavenly fold.

9. For this reason, I am showing you a new page of the Book of True Life.

10. I will take nothing away from you; on the contrary, I leave everything to you. It is not yet time for Me to come for the harvest.

11. I teach you through My divine teachings how to cultivate the land, and when you have made progress in studying and understanding My law, you shall make it known to your brothers, together with the testimony of your works of love and mercy. I will follow your steps from eternity and watch over your seed. When the right time has come, you will present your harvest to Me.

12. You live in a time of trials. Not an hour of the day passes in which you are not under some trial. Under the weight of these trials, the worldly man blasphemes, and the surprised disciple asks himself: Why do I feel weighed down by the burden of trials, even though I follow in the Master's footsteps? — Yet the Master answers you: Whoever follows Me will carry a cross, and the more conscientiously he adheres to Me and emulates Me, the more bitter his cup will be. For what would you be without trials? When would you come to Me?

13. The bliss of the spirit belongs to those who bear the weight of their cross upon their shoulders and have a gaze of forgiveness for those who

offend them, a word of comfort for the suffering, and a hand that blesses all who cross their path.

14. Grace will be granted to those who, on the painful path of their lives, are able to rise with resignation when they fall, and who, without casting aside the cross of their mission, reach the summit of the mountain with it. For these will have followed their Master in their lives and will be with Him in His Kingdom.

15. Do not believe that because Christ was God made man, He bled and died without feeling pain in His agony. Truly, I tell you, Christ's pain was real, and there has been no pain before or since that equaled it. It was precisely in *His* flesh that the pain was so intense that it cried out: "My God, my God, why have You forsaken Me!"

16. The cup of suffering will be handed to you as well. Do not let it, for no trial will ever be sent to you that exceeds your strength.

17. I awaken you with My light, and in the same way I will awaken the confessions with the truth of this word.

18. My merciful love has enlightened all souls in this time, and questions and anxieties have arisen within them. Men and women are rising up in search of light, for they feel like shipwrecked people in the midst of a storm.

19. Everyone—from the scientists who have lost their way in the sea of life to those whose minds are untrained—feels the coming of the New Age. How many of those people, when they seek Me, will come to you to ask about what the Master taught you! Not all will come meekly; some will demand proof in order to believe, and others will threaten you! This is the time for which you must be prepared; this will be the opportunity to earn merit before your Lord.

20. You are to speak as I have taught you. Let no melodious words devoid of substance come from your lips, as people do in the world (). Let only humble, simple, and sincere words come from your mouth; then these will touch the very heart of the one who receives them. — Make yourselves worthy, too, that I may reveal to you the mysteries that await in the hidden chamber of My heart the moment to come to light. Take courage in Me; do not shrink from anything. It is not My will that people should silence your mouths by spreading fear and reduce My people to silence.

21. Give the trials you have endured their proper value, so that you may not fear those that are yet to come. You have defeated Pharaoh; you have stepped over the idols you once worshipped as if they were your God. You

have forgotten the traditions and adhered to the Law, and you have rejected religious fanaticism. Yet in this struggle, your spirit has been steeled.

22. Do not attach more importance to your body than it actually has, nor allow it to take the place that belongs only to your soul.

23. Understand that the physical body is merely the tool you need so that the soul may manifest itself on Earth.

24. As you set out to fulfill your task, do so clothed in humility, and you will be surprised to see how a mysterious power provides and prepares everything in your path. When you plant the seed of My teaching in any heart, you will likewise discover that—even before you reached it—it had already been made aware of it and was receptive to it, and that it was therefore able to receive the seed into its heart.

25. Do not lose heart at the barrenness of the fields in this time. Do not lose courage if, while sowing a seed, you discover that there are only stones beneath the topsoil. Fight against the stones yourselves! I give you the tools for this. Have faith, and I promise to make Myself known to you where you need Me.

26. Be watchful, for people will prepare themselves and unite into large and powerful groups without knowing why they are doing so. Yet *you* know that they are searching for My Third Revelation, searching for the One who promised to return to them. They will seek light in the past Testaments, hoping to find a word that confirms their conviction that this is the time of My return as the Holy Spirit.

27. People question Me and say to Me: “Lord, if You exist, why do You not reveal Yourself among us, even though You have descended into our earthly world at other times? Why do You not come today? Is our godlessness now so great that it prevents You from coming to our aid? You have always sought out the lost, the ‘blind,’ the ‘lepers’—now the world is full of them. Do we no longer stir Your compassion?—You told Your apostles that You would return to humanity and that You would give signs of Your coming, which we now believe we see. Why do You not show us Your face?”

28. Behold, thus do people wait for Me, without sensing that I am among them. I am before their eyes, and they do not see Me; I speak to them, and they do not hear My voice; and when they finally catch a glimpse of Me for a moment, they deny Me. But I continue to bear witness to Myself, and I will continue to await those who hope in Me.

29. Yet truly, the signs of My revelation in this time have been great; even the blood of men, shed in streams and saturating the earth, has signaled the time of My presence among you as the Holy Spirit.

30. All was written in the Book of the Seven Seals, which is in God and whose existence was revealed to humanity through the Apostle and Prophet John. Only the Divine Lamb has revealed the contents of that book to you, for neither on earth nor in the heavens was there a righteous spirit who could explain to you the profound mysteries of God's love, life, and justice. But the Divine Lamb, who is Christ, broke the seals that closed the Book of Life to reveal its contents to His children. And now Elijah was sent as the representative of the Third Era and as the forerunner of My revelation among humanity, to prepare your spirit for the understanding of this revelation. It was he who laid the first stone of the Temple of the Holy Spirit and who revealed to you that you are in the time of the Sixth Seal, and that all who will hear and see these manifestations would be witnesses before humanity, to whom they must deliver My truth, thereby testifying to the reality of My manifestation through their works.

31. The first vessels of the mind through which this light manifested were prepared by My grace. But to be worthy of My revelation, they prayed and remained in faith, in reverence, and in exaltation. Among them were my son Roque and my servant Damiana—messengers through whom first Elijah in him and then the Divine Word in her announced the arrival of the Third Era to humanity. Through their mediation, I began to summon the children of Israel and to mark the chosen ones of each tribe.

32. Since then, some of My children have tried to extinguish this light. But truly, I tell you, no one will be able to do so, for the light of the Sixth Lamp comes from God. Rather, those who sought to fight against this light have fanned its flame.

33. Study, then, My teaching and tell Me whether all these prophecies could have been fulfilled within the bosom of any church.

34. With the Word of love and life, I have taught you perfect worship of God, and you have come to know a new connection with your Father that prepares you for the perfect union of spirit to spirit.

35. The abilities possessed by the Spirit have been revealed to you, and you have come to understand that—although you possess an inheritance—you were unaware of it. I convinced you of My presence by granting you, on your life's journey, the blessings that only My mercy can bestow—both upon your physical health and your moral well-being; for only the light of faith will lead you to the end of your spiritual path of atonement.

36. Today I receive from each of My children their offering and their petition.

37. Shake off the weariness from your soul and your body, for you must *still* walk and work. The time of pain has coincided with that of My coming, so that you are not forsaken. What joy will those experience who counter the sufferings of life with the practice of My teaching!

38. In this time, your heart will learn to beat with love for others, for you will truly recognize one another as brothers in God. The hand of the one who loves will be strong to lift up the fallen. The rock that feels the touch of My mercy will cause inexhaustible water to gush forth.

39. Today the lips of the children of this people remain sealed, and they do not proclaim to the world that Christ, the Rabbi, has returned . But your silence must not last any longer, for otherwise you will weep tomorrow over your disobedience.

40. Truly believe that your works will endure as a seed for future generations, and that you had to pass through the crucible of suffering only to purify yourselves and so that you might comprehend the gifts I have given you. Many of you had to wash yourselves in the waters of purification. The mind of the voice-bearer was purified, the heart of the one who was to lead people, the hand of the one who was to heal the sick, the spiritual vision of those who were to penetrate the beyond to prophesy.

41. The pain, the cup of suffering, and the trials of your life have steeled you to withstand the battle that is approaching; for truly, I tell you, your faith, your spiritualization, and your patience will be put to the test by humanity. I say this not only to those who are listening to Me now, but to all those who, after the time of this proclamation, will set out and take up their cross to follow Me.

42. Clothe yourselves with gentleness, with compassion, with humility, so that you may be recognized as My disciples. If you truly conduct yourselves as disciples of Jesus, even the Pharisees, when they approach you hidden behind a mask to pounce upon you, will, in the face of your example, be transformed from wolves into gentle lambs.

43. I will save you with My light. There is not a single person today who could say that he is already saved. Truly, I tell you, if I were to offer salvation to you at this time for the sake of a righteous person, you would be lost, for you could not present a righteous person to Me.

44. Humanity is shipwrecked in the midst of a storm of sins and vices. It is not only the adult who defiles his soul by allowing his passions to run wild; even the child, in the tender years of his childhood, experiences the

capsizing of the boat in which he sails. My Word, full of revelations, rises up in the midst of this humanity like a giant lighthouse, showing the shipwrecked the true course and reviving hope in those who were close to losing their faith.

45. It is written that “all eyes shall look upon Me,” for *spiritually* all *shall* recognize My truth. The blind shall open their eyes to the light and see Elijah, who leads great multitudes into My presence. The unbelieving world will find itself overwhelmed with this kind of testimony, surprises, and evidence, and while some will deny Me and hold up the (Holy) Scriptures as proof, others will rejoice because they see the hour of the fulfillment of many prophecies that I announced through the mouth of My prophets and through the mouth of Jesus.

46. Those who await My coming within the bosom of their churches do not even suspect in what manner and where I reveal Myself, even though My manifestation has made itself felt through numerous events. Like a flash of lightning that arises in the east and fades in the west, so has My arrival been. But the vibration and reflection of My Spirit has been transformed into human words among you, so that you may understand who It is that knocked at the door of human hearts, and why the signs were given.

47. I wished to reveal Myself through intellects of unadulterated simplicity, for they are free from prejudice and from distorted interpretations of My Law, and are therefore the most suitable to convey My Word in the purest form. This Word will be passionately debated by humanity, even if it seeks to cast a veil of indifference over it. For in this time, it will be the only thing that sheds light on many mysteries and many errors.

48. Truly, I tell you, after 1950 I will visit with My power and My justice all the ecclesiastical rituals celebrated throughout the world, and if their clergy and pastors do not awaken at this wake-up call, I will speak to them by making use of the simple-minded. Just as the nations have been visited by My justice, so too will the various denominations be subjected to trial. Every crown, every scepter, every title, and every hierarchy will be judged.

49. People, where do you keep the words and teachings that I have brought you with so much love? Consider that this Word has been the divine caress with which your Father has awakened you in this time. Or do you perhaps intend to wait until the unleashed forces of nature rouse you from your slumber?

50. The Father does not wish to appear before His people with reproaches, but rather to bless His works; yet there is *still* no sign among

you of a resolve for renewal, and this is because you have been unable to comprehend the full extent of the love your Master demonstrated when He lifted you out of the mire to clothe you with His grace.

51. Do you not hear the voice of the Spirit telling you that you are the disciples of the Third Era? Listen to this voice and rouse yourselves! Through His suffering, His teaching, and His example, your Master has already inscribed in the hearts of men the law you are to follow. The Apostles, those martyrs, fought to nurture the seed of My teaching. Now *you* must fight for the sake of tomorrow's generations, for from this seed you will reap the ripe fruit that will bring peace and joy to your souls.

52. Love for your God, compassion for your brothers, and the desire for perfection should lead you to put My teachings into practice. You should not need the pain or fear of My justice to spur you to work, for then your merits will not be genuine in My eyes.

53. Leave it to other peoples to awaken to the new age only when they see that lands are ravaged by floods, nations are destroyed by war, and plagues are wiping out life. These peoples—having become arrogant in their sciences and lulled to sleep by the splendor of their religions—will not recognize My Word in this unassuming form, nor will they perceive My revelation in the Spirit. Therefore, the earth must first be shaken, and nature will tell mankind: The time is fulfilled, and the Lord has come to you.

In order for humanity to awaken, open its eyes, and acknowledge that it is I who have come, the power and arrogance of man must first be afflicted. Yet *your* task is to watch, to pray, and to prepare yourselves.

54. Someone says to Me in his heart: "Lord, how is it possible that—even though You love us so much—You make Your justice felt in this way?" To this I answer you: If My justice did not meet your deeds in this way, you would be irrevocably lost. When I allow pain to come upon you, and even death, it is because pain purifies the soul and death renews it. Why should you not drink the cup of suffering and death, even though you yourselves have created it? Truly, I tell you, pain and death in the flesh are less terrible than what the soul feels out of remorse or grief for having offended its Creator through its transgressions.

55. You listen without understanding. Do not leave the entire responsibility for understanding My Word to either the soul alone or the earthly mind alone, without each taking on *the* part that belongs to it. It is the Spirit who determines what each is responsible for.

56. When you realize that I have come to you in peace—doesn't that stir compassion in you for those of your brothers who have not a

moment's peace? Wouldn't it bring joy to your hearts if I told you that through your prayers and thoughts, wrapped in mercy, your brothers can awaken to the light?

57. The Father came in those days to save His children; in these times, it is to be people who save one another, through the love their Father taught them.

58. My mercy has built a bridge between My Kingdom and the earth. This bridge is My people; through them, people will reach the Promised Land.

59. I have spread My wisdom among My people; Mary has poured her love into your hearts—yet where is this love and this wisdom that you still do not offer to Me? What do you do with what you receive from divine mercy? You doubt for a moment because I come in the Spirit; feel Me in this form, for truly, I tell you, you will never again have Me as a human being.

60. Through the mouth of the voice-bearer you hear My word, and this voice has called out to those who had strayed from the path by chasing after people, pleasures, and the treasures of the world, thinking to find better places than those the Father has destined for each of His children. These children have come into My presence with tattered “garments,” with hearts filled with disgust, and with the marks that the intoxication of materialism has left upon their very being. — When the Father asks you about your garments, understand that it is the garment of human dignity, which is white and pure, and thus you must always present it to Me.

61. Many are now returning to Me. Is this perhaps because they love Me? No, the reason is that the time came when the world could no longer offer them what they demanded of it. Then they remembered that I exist; but I accept them. For now that they hear Me, they repent of their sins, and in their hearts love for their Father is born. The light of My Word will be like a new dawn in My children, and their past will be like the night once it has passed.

62. Quench your thirst completely; remember that very soon *your* word is to quench your brother's thirst. If you still feel thirsty, even though you hear Me and drink of this wine, it is because your heart desires the glories of the world. Only My most , patient, and loving Word will be able to perform the miracle of your transformation, and then you will truly be worthy to walk your path and bring My teaching to your brothers. You shall not humiliate anyone or deny them My mercy; you shall not show favoritism to anyone, for then you would not be following My example. Do

you perhaps believe that My blood, shed on the cross, no longer falls upon any of the sinners?

63. When John the Baptist announced the imminent coming of the Kingdom of Heaven, his prophecy was intended for all. That prophet and forerunner of Christ was among you in those days. He came before My light was revealed through the human mind, and he also came to announce that the coming of the Holy Spirit was very near. His announcement, his prophecy, was intended for all without exception, and you knew him in that time by the name of Elijah, for this spirit is that of the prophet who has been with humanity throughout the ages, and he is the forerunner who prepared the ways of the Lord. Therefore, I welcome you all, for I came not to judge sins or to humiliate the one who has defiled himself the most. These will be among those who love Me most ardently; for their transgressions were many, and all were forgiven.

64. The “Star” that signals My presence and My Word has been “seen” only by the simple people. The kings and the scientists have slept in their pride and have been unable to discern the divine light in the firmament, to then set out and follow it like those Magi from the East who left everything behind to reach that heavenly light which announced the arrival of the Savior to the world. If the scientists were to seek My light, and those who live in great wealth were to put some of My teachings into practice, they would feel My presence in their hearts.

65. Once I told you that it is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich miser to enter the Kingdom of Heaven. Today I tell you that those hearts must free themselves from their selfishness and practice active charity toward their brothers, so that their souls may pass through the narrow path of salvation. It is not necessary to free oneself from possessions and wealth, but only from selfishness.

66. How many of you were once possessors of some wealth on earth, and you had forgotten the misery and hardships of your neighbors. When the hour of judgment came for your soul, you felt that the magnitude of your sins was so great and the spiritual gate so narrow that you realized you could not pass through.

67. Today it is not a treasure of *material* goods that you are to share with the needy. Your wealth in this age consists of light and spiritual knowledge, which is why you may consider yourselves spiritually rich. But consider: If it is a grave transgression before God to deny one’s brother the riches of the world and to hold them back—what then does it mean to deny him the *spiritual* gifts of grace, which never diminish, no matter how

much of them one shares? What, then, will justice be like for these spiritually rich who show themselves to be so selfish?

68. I have destined you to impart great teachings to humanity through your mediation. Truly, I tell you, this people did not come into being by chance, nor did a single heart join them by accident. The one hundred and forty-four thousand who must set to work in spirit and in body are to be like an open book full of light, experience, and atonement. That is why I touch their souls through their consciences, and truly, I tell you, if they do not repent by day, they will do so at nightfall. But they will turn their gaze toward the Father and thereafter set out on the path of fulfillment.

69. I am giving you yet another period of time so that you may reflect on your mission and prepare your hearts. I send you forth in this time so that you may bear witness to My truth. The Sixth Seal speaks; its light spreads; its mystery is revealed. Call the men, women, and children so that they may hear My word, for the year 1950 will come, and My voice will no longer be heard in this form.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 63

1. The light of my Holy Spirit descends upon you; yet why 1. Why does your heart tremble with fear when you hear My Word as a judge? Oh, if only you would always have fear—not of punishment, but of the shame of hurting Me and defiling yourselves. How much good you would achieve for your soul!

2. I have told you that you must make yourselves worthy of My presence in this form of revelation, that you must not close the gates of My mercy.

3. I am perfect and expect perfection from you. Only in this way will you reach the summit of the mountain. For this, I give you the time, the light, and the strength.

4. On this day, which people dedicate to the memory of those who have passed into the beyond, and which they mistakenly call “Day of the Dead,” I grant you that those beings may communicate with you so that they may give you proof that they are alive. They will tell you that just as *you* have received spiritual missions to fulfill on Earth, they too are carrying out difficult tasks in the Spiritual Realm.

5. Do not weep for these beings; do not burden them with your material concerns; do not fail to show them respect. Let them communicate with you, receive their message and their good counsel in your hearts, and then let them depart in peace to the world where they live and from which they watch over you. This grace of hearing them will soon pass. Afterward, you will feel their presence only in your hearts.

6. As I unite you—not only with all who dwell on Earth, but also with those who live in other worlds—many of the nations do not sense My presence because they are entangled in their wars. Yet, without knowing it, they are fulfilling My Word of the Second Era, in which I announced to you that I would return when these events occurred among humanity.

7. Set to work; study this Word with zeal. What would become of you if you could no longer hear it, if these voices were to fall silent before the appointed time? What instruction would you give to those who are yet to come, since I have not yet given you all My revelations?

8. Remain steadfast in your renewal; watch, pray, and learn. Listen to Me as much as you wish, but do not grow accustomed to My presence. Always seek Me as Father and as Master; never challenge My justice.

9. See how, through this little faith you have had, you have attained many miracles, such as the present one, through which you will hear the voices of those who were your loved ones in the world.

10. It will not be the graves that open to let forth those who lie motionless within them; it will be the gates of the Spiritual World that let through those who come, full of light and life, to let you know of their continued existence.

11. If any of those beings should still express human inclinations or desires for earthly things, have mercy on them and give them light through your prayer. Remember that you are to support one another.

12. Thus, step by step, you advance along the path that leads to the summit of the mountain, where you will arrive when you have purity and perfection in your souls.

13. Understand that you have Christ as your Master, that My Word, given through these human lips, has united you, and that this Word is the Book of Love and Wisdom. I give you a new lesson each time to refresh your soul. Today you feel delight as you listen to Me; tomorrow you will feel joy as you put My teaching into practice. I have said that people will come to you in search of this light, and it is necessary that they find it in your words, in your deeds, and in your lives.

14. I have set the table and invited you to My feast; but I tell you, later it shall be *you* who set the table to receive your brothers and thus continue this feast of brotherhood and love for all eternity. In this Third Era, your spirit shall fulfill its destiny to teach your brothers and to share with them all that it has received from My mercy. These will not be material goods—since you lack such things—but spiritual goods with which you are abundantly blessed.

So that your virtue may be believed and your word may have the power to convince and convert, you must remain on the path of goodness. When you feel that My love has removed you from the path of evil and set you on the path of renewal, take firm steps there and do not return to the place from which you have been saved. When you then set out to preach renewal, improvement, and perseverance in goodness, you will easily win and move the sinner's heart. If you know how to purify your heart and your lips in those moments when you direct your words to the hardened heart of your brother, if in those moments you lift your thoughts to Me with full trust, it will be I who speaks through your mediation and, with My Word, touches the most hidden fibers of that heart, thus allowing it to feel My presence.

15. Understand that you must transform yourselves spiritually and physically, that many of your customs and traditions—a legacy of your ancestors—must disappear from your lives to make way for spiritual growth.

16. Behold this humanity as it plunges into an abyss, while you remain caught in a deep slumber, in which you seek only your own rest and do not care about what happens to others. I tell you once again that you must no longer concern yourselves with what is unnecessary or harmful, so that you may better use these moments to perform works of mercy, to sow the seed of My love in the souls of your brothers.

17. This is the time that my prophets saw and announced; this is the time that I foretold to you in my Word. Recognize how, one after another, those prophecies are now coming to pass. My royal word never recedes, nor does it contradict itself, nor does it negate itself. Through these human mouthpieces as well, I have given you many prophecies, which you have seen come to pass one after another. I tell you this because the year 1950 is drawing near, and after that you will no longer hear My word through the human organ of reason.

18. I speak to you with kind words full of love to convince you that you must prepare for this great day. Blessed are those who trust that My Word is unchangeable and who prepare for this time, for *they* will not be dismayed that this form of My revelation is coming to an end.

19. Hear My voice; you can still be refreshed by it for a few more years. It is the Song of Songs that resounds in heaven and whose echo is heard on earth. When this song is no longer to be heard through the mouths of My spokesmen, I will cause you to hear it henceforth in the innermost recesses of your hearts when you unite with Me spiritually. Truly, I tell you, there is only a short time left until these prophecies are fulfilled. Yet I also tell you that man will not be able to place *his* will above *Mine* by attempting to prolong My revelation among you. Be vigilant, for many will set out to deceive their brothers. *You* shall continue to bring sinners into My presence—those who have defiled themselves through theft, adultery, or a crime—not to accuse them before the Lord, but so that they may be forgiven and freed from their darkness and their stains.

20. You shall also continue to anoint the sick with love and in my name, with as much or greater trust and faith than you now possess, so that I may continue to perform miracles among you in the future. This will be the seed that I receive and store in my granaries.

21. Which of your deeds has been perfect? Your conscience tells you that to this day you have not accomplished a single one.

22. Remember that only what is perfect reaches Me. Therefore, your soul will enter My kingdom only when it has attained perfection. You came forth from Me without experience, but you must return to Me adorned with the garment of your merits and virtues*.

**The garment of the spirit that must be adorned with our merits and virtues, is our soul; for the spirit can only return to the heart of God with the garment of its purified soul.*

23. People, lift up your faces and gaze upon the heavens. When you feel that I am coming as a judge, you tremble and bow your heads. Understand that the time of My spiritual dialogue with humanity has come, as it is written.

24. Messengers of this people, you who are the instruments through which I speak to humanity, listen to My Word, which tells you: *You* are the source; My Word is the crystal-clear water. Let it flow abundantly, yet preserve its purity.

25. My instructions will descend upon this people so that My truth may remain firmly established. From you will come the faithful records that are later to be engraved in the hearts of people of all races. Among you are the disciples who will compile and organize the writings.

26. My heavenly concert is heard on earth so that the prophecies of the prophets and the Word of Jesus may be fulfilled. Long ago, Joel spoke to you of a time when the sons and daughters of Israel would prophesy and have visions and dreams— —and that My Spirit would be poured out upon all flesh. Truly, I tell you, now is the time that was foretold.

27. Here is My Spirit, manifesting through you; the Spiritual World, speaking through your mouths. Here are men and women of all ages who penetrate the Spiritual with their gaze, and others who receive announcements and revelations in their dreams.

28. This is the time when My spiritual hosts are approaching the world to raise up those who will follow Me and to destroy the poisonous plant and the weeds of sin.

29. You who see, look upon Me! You wish to discover some form and find none. You see only the brightness of My light, for this *is* who I am: the Light.

30. I let you watch by the light of the Sixth Seal. From it springs the gift of the Word; from it rises this concert that you hear in your heart and that makes your spirit tremble; for I am the Lord. Before you is the Lamb who breaks the Sixth Seal to show you the way. For the Lamb is Christ, and Christ is the Way.

31. Let everyone respect the place assigned to others, and have respect for themselves.

32. Pray, repent! — If you are hypocrites, be sincere now; if you are unwise, be prudent now; if you live in darkness, rise up into the light; if

you lack divine inspiration, listen to Me, and you will be filled with light. He who speaks to you is the Source and Foundation of all creation, and He says to you: Take up the Cross of Love of Jesus and come to Me!

33. Today My coming has surprised you because you were not prepared for it; that is the reason for the doubt of some. If anyone has raised his question to the Infinite and asked whether this manifestation is true, he has immediately received a wise and loving answer in the midst of My teaching, which has kindled a flame of light in his heart.

34. Whoever has faith never feels weariness or weariness at hearing Me. He can cross valleys and climb mountains every time to hear My Word when I make Myself known.

35. Whoever has recognized the nature of the water that quenches his thirst and the bread that satisfies his hunger will not exchange them for anything, and nothing will prevent him from finding them. Whoever feels the joy of listening to the Divine Master and the delight of entering into the Eternal for a brief moment does not regret leaving behind the pleasures of the world during those moments.

36. Disciples, there have been moments when My Word, full of just reproach, has seemed bitter to you, precisely because you were unable to comprehend it. For truly, I tell you, I do not come to increase the bitterness you suffer on earth.

37. My divine teaching has turned you away from uncertain paths, false joys, and vice. Instead, it has caused you to know joy and to take pleasure in doing good.

38. I will not leave you without an inheritance when My Word is no longer heard through these messengers, for I wish to preserve you so that you may bear witness to the truth of My teachings of love before the new generations, and so that you may be counselors to your brothers.

39. Not all will come to know the Word that I gave you through the human faculty of reason in this time, for the hour of their awakening has not yet come. They will be called, yet not chosen. But tomorrow, when they are ready to follow Me, they will be called once more, and then they will surely be numbered among the chosen.

40. Like a ringing bell, the elements of nature now awaken humanity, which sleeps, and call upon it to pray and reflect. Those who do not understand this voice are ensnared in error or deaf to spiritual messages. Today they still attribute these events to mere natural phenomena. Yet the moment will come when the clergy of the denominations and the people of science and power will ask themselves in fear: Is it truly the

justice of the Lord that is knocking at our doors? Is this now the time of His presence among us?

41. I tell you, man's stubbornness is great! He still does not yield to pain and rebels against My justice, which befalls him. Yet when he bows his head, the entire human race will be united in a single bond.

42. I say to you: What are you waiting for to spread the Good News? Do you intend to prophesy amidst ruins? I tell you and reveal everything to you so that you may always have a wise answer to every question your brothers ask you. Bear in mind that you will be attacked with weighty arguments that fill with fear those who are unprepared.

43. Commit My Word to memory and do not forget the great miracles I have granted you, so that each of you may be a living witness to My truth. Then, those who scrutinize you and search through My Word will recognize that it in no way contradicts what I have told and prophesied to you in times past.

The struggle will be great—so great that some who have been My disciples will be filled with fear and deny Me, claiming that they have never heard of Me. Those who remain faithful to My commandments and face the struggle, I will cover with a cloak under which they will defend themselves, and they will emerge unscathed from every critical situation.

Whoever sows this seed poorly or defiles the purity of this work will face judgment, persecution by men, and restlessness at every hour. Everyone shall recognize the tree they have raised by the taste of its fruit.

44. I have great miracles in store for the time of my people's spiritual struggle—miracles and works that will astonish scholars and scientists. I will never leave you to your own devices. Do not be disheartened when people mock you; do not forget that in the Second Era, the crowd also mocked your Master.

45. While many still await My coming, My departure is already very near. Yet truly, I tell you, from now on the Holy Spirit will forever enlighten every mind and every spirit, for you are already at the pinnacle of the ages.

46. From everyone I receive a gift: the children offer Me their innocence, the virgins their fragrance (of purity), the mothers their tears, the fathers their cross, the elderly their weariness. Yet My love enlivens your faith; I guard this lamp so that its flame may never be extinguished.

47. In this age, I did not come down to earth as a human being to be seen by the eyes of your body. That time has passed. Now is *the* time when you must earn merits for your salvation. Seek Me in the unseen, and you will soon find Me. Seek Me as a Father, as a Master, and *thus* you will

have Me. Do not seek Me as a servant, though I tell you in truth that I have always served you. My service expects no reward; but if you wish to repay My blessings in any way, I tell you only that you should love one another. For if you do so, My work will be crowned.

48. Do not be surprised that—even though I am the Lord of all creation—I appear among you and ask for love. I am the God of gentleness and humility. I do not boast of My greatness; rather, I hide My perfection and My splendor in order to draw closer to your hearts. If you were to see Me in all My glory—how deeply you would weep over your transgressions!

49. Behold, here is the way; walk in it, and you will save yourselves. Truly, I tell you, it is not necessary to have heard Me in this time to attain salvation. Everyone who practices My divine law of love in life and who transforms that love inspired by the Creator into love for one's neighbor is saved. He bears witness to Me in his life and in his works.

50. You hear the Holy Spirit, yet not a Spirit different from the One who spoke to you as Christ or as Jehovah. It is the same, the only One who exists, who has, however, manifested Himself in different ways in each of the three ages.

51. In the First Era, your God revealed Himself on Sinai, and the attribute of His being that He presented to you was that of His justice and His law. In the Second Era, the same God spoke to you in Christ and revealed to you a side of His being that you had not understood: love. And in the present era, which is the Third Age, My Holy Spirit speaks to you from infinity; He connects with your spirit from the spiritual realm and thus reveals to you yet another attribute of His Being—that of His wisdom, which is light for all humanity. Why look for mysteries where there are none? The mystery of the Trinity *has been* clarified.

52. What moved Me to create you? — My love. For before I created you, I already loved you within Myself. The Lord loved those who were to become His children, yet He also wanted to feel loved by them. For the children, I fashioned nature, the forces of nature, the worlds, or abodes, so that you might partake of material life and thus begin a path of perfection and upward development. I gave the souls a material body through which they could express their feelings and abilities, guided by conscience.

53. To the human being thus formed and endowed, I granted free will; within him I placed the tablet of My law and My justice, and set him at the beginning of the path of development.

54. Without this inner law, man would never have recognized, understood, or loved Me. Yet the conscience, which has been the beacon

illuminating the path and the voice advising what is good, has enabled you to comprehend the Father's revelations; and now you have arrived at the present moment in which the incarnated spirit is to reveal itself freely and assert itself against that which is harmful and material.

55. Why did I have to come down to you on three occasions? Because you have stumbled on life's difficult journey, and I had to come to lift you up from the dust of the earth—because you stray from the path with full awareness. Yet when you ruin yourselves and weep, you say to Me, "Father, why are You punishing me?" Why do you say that I have punished you? Consider that—while *you* blaspheme—the life with which I have surrounded you continues to bestow its blessings upon you. Learn to live, and you will not stumble: this is what My Law teaches you. Do not expect peace or true life from the teachings of men.

56. My judgment will come upon all. When the time has come, I will ask the "servants of My Law" and the men who formulate dogmas: "What is your harvest?" And both the one and the other will show Me only vanity, hostilities, and their lack of love for humanity.

57. Before all others, I will judge the guardians of My Law, for this is My Testament of love and wisdom for all My children, for from it flows the salvation of humanity. Woe to those who keep these teachings hidden in their minds, for it will be a cave of darkness—or in their hearts, for it will be nothing but a cave of selfishness!

58. Be prepared and understand Me! Whoever has the light of the Holy Spirit within, let light shine forth upon all who are (spiritually) in need.

59. If anyone feels that My Word hurts them, it is because it is like a sword. But the wounds it inflicts are those of love. Tomorrow you will understand that My Word is always just.

60. I will call the fathers of families and ask them: "O fathers of mankind, what have you done with your children?" I will judge the teachers of humanity, among whom will be the philosophers, the theologians, and the scientists, and I will ask them as well what kind of seed they planted in the hearts and minds of their own brothers. I will ask them in the service of what cause they used the gifts I entrusted to them.

61. The rulers of peoples, nations, and kingdoms will come into My presence, and I will ask them in what way they have steered the destinies of hum , and what they have done with their peoples. I will hold them accountable for their brothers' bread, for their labor and daily wages, and if they offer only greed and vanity in their hearts and riches in their hands, while their peoples perish from hunger—how great will their responsibility be!

62. The doctors, too, will be summoned. I will ask them what they have done with the secret of health that I revealed to them, and with the healing balm that I entrusted to them. I will ask them whether they truly felt the pain of others, whether they stooped down to the humblest bedside to heal the suffering with love. What will those answer Me who have attained splendor, comfort, and luxury through the pain of their fellow human beings—a pain they did not always know how to alleviate? All will ask themselves questions in their hearts, and they will have to answer Me in the light of their conscience.

63. When I have revealed to you that you are a part of Israel, do not think that I love you more than other peoples. Why should I love you more than others, since you are *all* My children?

64. Truly, I tell you, if people had adhered to the law to which their inner conscience admonished them, it would not have been necessary to send you leaders or prophets, nor would it have been necessary for your Lord to descend to you, nor for Me to carve My law into stone in the First Era, nor for Me to become human and die on a cross as a human being in the Second Era.

65. When I formed a people and showered them with gifts of grace, it was not so that they might exalt themselves and humble others, but so that they might be an example of submission to the true God and a model of brotherhood among men.

66. I chose this people so that they might be an instrument of My will on earth and a bearer of My revelations, so that they might invite all to live by My law, and thus all humanity might ultimately form a single people of the Lord.

67. This people has suffered greatly—even though it was the chosen one—because it believed that the inheritance was meant only for itself, that *its* God could not also be God for the Gentiles, because it regarded the other peoples as strangers and did not allow them to share in what the Father had entrusted to them. That is why I set it apart from the other peoples for a time, so that it might not be infected by wickedness and materialism. But when it isolated itself in its selfishness and believed itself to be great and strong, I proved to it that its power and greatness were deceptive, and I allowed other nations to invade it and lead it into bondage. Kings, pharaohs, and Caesars were its masters, even though I had offered to be their Lord. The Father, in His infinite love, revealed Himself anew to His people to give them freedom and remind them of their mission—and in this present age, I come to give them My teachings of love; yet only *My* gaze can discern among humanity the children of

Israel, whom I call and gather so that they may receive the light of the Holy Spirit.

68. I have revealed Myself to your spirit, for the time when I spoke to you through nature and by means of material manifestations that you called miracles is long past. Today you can already sense Me in your spirit, just as you do in the depths of your heart.

69. In this time, it has not been Palestine that has witnessed My revelation; for it is not a specific place that I seek, but your spirit. I seek the “people of Israel according to the Spirit,” not according to the flesh—the people who possess the *spiritual* seed that they have received through the ages from My mercy.

70. Prepare yourselves, people; make use of the time, for this time is light. The year 1950 is drawing near, and I do not want you to feel like orphans when I withdraw My Word. Truly, I tell you, those who prepare themselves will then feel Me closer; they will have great inspirations, will heal the sick through prayer alone, and will astonish with their gift of the Word.

71. You shall maintain these gatherings, for in them I will give great revelations. The gift of spiritual vision will unfold, and through your lips I will speak to scholars and scientists. This prophecy shall be written down by those who have the task of recording My Word.

72. Men and women who hear this Word: Do you believe in My coming among you? Do you believe in My revelation through the human mind? In some, a burning faith answers: “Yes, Master, I believe in Your presence.” In others, their silence answers, which proclaims: “Who knows?”

73. The Master told you: Do not test only *Me*. Penetrate into the depths of *your* heart and recognize what has emerged from it. If words of love and truth have sprung from it, you may be satisfied ; if it has offered comfort to others, you may say that crystal-clear water has gushed forth from your source. — If you stood at a high level of perfection, My manifestation among you would have no reason to exist. But if your conscience accuses you of many imperfections, why then do you ask Me why I have come? You must know that I have come in search of your soul, which is destined to perfect itself on the path traced out by My Fatherly love, so that it may achieve its purification and attain the happiness that every being yearns for in its innermost being. I come to show it how to earn the merits necessary to reach that goal.

74. Truly, I tell you, the souls of the righteous who dwell near God earned the right to occupy that place through their own works—not

because I gave it to them. I merely showed them the way and revealed to them a great reward at its end.

75. Blessed are those who say to Me: “Lord, You are the Way, the Light that illuminates it, and the Strength for the traveler. You are the Voice that points the way and revives us on life’s journey; and You are also the reward for those who have reached the goal—Yes, My children, I am the Life and the Resurrection from the dead.”

76. It is enough to know—as I have told you in My Word—that the reincarnation of the soul is true, and already a light is kindled in your hearts, and you admire My loving justice even more.

Compare the theories and various interpretations that the denominations have given to these teachings, and choose the one that contains the most justice and possesses the most reason. But truly, I tell you, this is one of the revelations that will most stir the spirit in this time, in which inner awareness of this great truth is awakening.

77. If people condemn Me again because I speak the truth to the world, let them do so; I will allow them to condemn Me. But if they seek to seize and arrest Me, they will not be able to, for I am in the Spirit and am untouchable and invisible to them.

78. Through the miracle of this Word, *you* have risen to true life. You no longer live indifferently, nor do you sin as do those who have not heard Me; for then you would sink to the level of the (spiritually) dead. — I alone can and may speak to you in this way.

79. In the Second Era, I announced My new revelation to My apostles, and when they asked Me what signs would indicate that time, I announced them to them one by one, as well as the proofs I would give them. The signs have appeared right down to the last one; they proclaimed that this is the time foretold by Jesus, and now I ask you: If this spiritual manifestation*, in which I am allowing you to participate, were not the truth—why then has Christ not appeared (in the form expected by the faithful), even though the signs have come to pass? Or do you believe that the Tempter also has power over all creation and over the forces of nature to deceive you?

**According to the Lord’s words, this revelation or manifestation signifies the fulfillment of the promise of His return, which is spiritual.*

80. I once warned you so that you would not succumb to the seduction of false prophets, false Christs, and false saviors. Yet today I tell you that the incarnated soul, due to its development, its knowledge, and its experience, has awakened to such an extent that it is not easy to offer it

darkness as light, no matter how much deception is at its disposal. That is why I have told you: Before you surrender yourselves to *this* path with blind faith, examine it as much as you wish! Recognize that this Word has been given for all, and that I have never reserved any part of it for certain people alone. Be aware that in this work there are no books in which I seek to keep any teaching hidden from you.

Yet I also told you in that Second Age through the mouth of My Apostle John: "If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and share the meal with him, and he with Me." Likewise, I taught you the parable of the virgins so that you might keep it in mind in this time.

81. Elijah, who had to come first to prepare the way for the Lord, first made himself known in 1866 through the human faculty of reason. Would you not like to take a little time to investigate the signs and events that occurred in all fields and coincided with the time of that manifestation? Once again, it will be the scholars who study the stars—those who in antiquity were called magicians—who will testify that the heavens have given signs that are divine calls.

82. To you who have been granted the good fortune to hear Me, I say: I have knocked at your door, and you have opened it to Me. I have dined with you, and you with Me. You saw the brilliance of the lightning and heard the thunder of the fiery bolt, and here I am.

83. Behold the Sixth Seal, which has been opened and lies before your eyes. Who has opened it? Who opened the five preceding ones? It was not Moses, not Elijah, nor any patriarch. It was I, the Messiah, the Word, the Lamb of Sacrifice, for that Book of Wisdom is the Way and the Life, and I have told you that I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

84. I sent Elijah to proclaim to the world that the Sixth Seal would be opened very soon, and, overflowing with the light of the Holy Spirit, he came down to the people as the forerunner of My coming in the Third Era. You already know how Elijah made himself known, how the Master revealed Himself, how much He has given you and taught you. I tell you now only that you must preserve this teaching in all its purity, that you must move toward renewal and spiritualization, so that my coming may be believed in the Spirit and my Word heard with respect and love.

85. Always speak the truth, and you will be recognized as disciples of the Holy Spirit, for not even snowflakes possess the purity of My Word. The reflection of the sun on the snow of the mountains hurts your eyes; yet the divine light does not hurt the spirit, nor does it blind it.

86. Listen to Me; I am Christ, the Word of the Father. I do not come to abolish anything that has been revealed since the beginning of time. My

law is the same; it is the law of love. The forms may change, but not the content. That is why I have told you that you should not doubt My Word simply because you hear it through human beings.

87. Behold, here The Way reveals itself anew before your eyes. Begin to lift up your souls; tell yourselves with the deepest satisfaction that you are My disciples. Who are the disciples of the Divine Master?—Those who love their neighbors, who practice My teaching of forgiveness, mercy, and selflessness.

88. You are all little children during your lifetime, and all are under the mantle of My providence.

89. Whoever says to Me in prayer, “Father, may Your will be done in me,” and, when a trial befalls him, cries out, “Lord, why are You afflicting me in this way?”—such a one is not yet a disciple, but merely a child in training, for he has not grasped the lesson. If you seek to be My disciples, look to the life of Jesus, your Master on earth, and recognize His obedience and submission to the Father from His childhood onward. He came into the world to do His Father’s will, and endured humiliation, slander, ingratitude, contempt, pain, and sacrifice without deviating from the path laid out by the Eternal One.

90. What will you answer regarding your way of life when you one day come into the presence of the Lord? You used to know that everyone must give an account for themselves. Now you have learned that a number of souls depend on each of you, for whom you must also be accountable. Behold, therein lies the significance of your example in life, so that tomorrow you may not have to reap bitterness instead of sweet and pleasant fruit.

Do not forget that from those beings I have entrusted to you will emerge the new generations destined to bring Spiritualism to fruition on Earth. Those blessed generations are a divine promise for humanity. *You* have the duty to prepare the way and the home for them and to welcome them into an atmosphere of spirituality and love.

91. Will you be able to recognize them when they arrive? Must you not then be watchful? Does the world even sense this event? — First, you must raise your warning voice so that all may remove the thorns they have left on the path, and likewise the impurities, so that their children may neither be harmed nor defiled when they come to Earth.

92. I demand unity from you, people, so that My divine seed may sprout in your womb. I do not want you to come to Me in tears because of your violations of My law, or to lament the time wasted. Nothing would make up for your weeping in those moments.

93. I have spoken to you in this time as if you were pure and spotless creatures, in order to transform you through love.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 64

1. Here is My lesson, beloved disciples. Ponder it and put My divine instruction into practice. This seed that I entrust to you is sanctified. Cultivate it, understanding that the fruit you will obtain depends upon it.

2. In the Second Era I told you: “In my Father’s house there are many mansions,” which means: “there are many worlds where the soul can achieve its development. Earn merits so that you may attain a high place in the worlds where spiritual light and spiritual peace shine with the greatest intensity. Where will you go after this life? — I alone know. — Therefore, I tell you that through good works you must earn a step from which you can ascend until you have attained true spiritual peace, and that you must not delay the moment when your spirit receives the reward it has earned through these works of love toward its brothers and sisters.

3. You see that it is not punishment that awaits those who have failed to fulfill the task entrusted to them by the Father. You reap only the consequences of your deeds.

4. It is not in the court of judgment created by human imagination that you will see Me in that hour of judgment; it will be in unknown worlds where souls arrive and where they find a most pure and radiant light that illuminates those who, in life, have strived for truth and spiritual advancement. Those who did not seek My truth will come to places of atonement, where they will restore purity to their souls in order to then move forward and come to Me; for none shall be lost.

5. How decisive will be the role of your conscience at that moment; for no one will be able to silence the voice of that Judge, which exists inseparably linked to your soul. You will examine all the actions of your life, and no one will feel judged with excessive severity or undue leniency. It is precisely then that the light I have used from the beginning to illuminate the path of souls will shine most brightly.

6. Love one another from one nation to another; unite yourselves into a single brotherhood, so that tomorrow, when you live in different spiritual worlds, you may love one another from one world to another.

7. Truly, I tell you, there is no happier day for a spirit than the one on which it presents the fulfillment of its mission before its Creator, when that fruit proves pleasing before His infinite wisdom.

8. The spirits of light—those whom you call angels—will come to this gathering to bring you before your Father.

9. Your throats cried out in the Second Age when you saw Jesus coming: “Hosanna, Hosanna to Him who comes in the name of the Lord!” — When you *now* feel that My Spirit is drawing near to you, you open the gates of

the sanctuary of your heart, you become still within it, and you show Me the inner joy that surrounds you.

10. I am the same as I was then; you, too, are the same, and My teaching is likewise the same. Your development, however, is greater, and therefore you seek a more perfect union and worship of your Creator. When you pray today, your soul, detached from the body, unites with the angels who populate the spiritual realm, to join with them in singing a hymn of praise that is not of the earth but of heaven.

11. When humanity celebrates the memory of the Savior's birth, people's hearts are filled with a joy and a hope they cannot explain. The same thing happens (in the opposite sense) when you commemorate the suffering and sacrifice of your Lord. You feel—even if only for a brief moment—an inexplicable sadness, for I am forever being born and dying in the hearts of men.

12. I wanted all of you to live forever, and I can accomplish this because I am Life. That is why I have always revealed Myself to My children in various forms, and that is why I have given them My Law, so that it may show you the path by which you may come to Me.

When people thought they were lost to eternal life, I came and granted them My forgiveness, wiped away their stains with My teachings of love, and offered them the opportunity to make amends for their sins.

13. How much blood has fallen upon the tablets of the First Era, attempting to erase what was written upon them! How greatly has My teaching of the Second Era been desecrated, yet without being able to dim its light! Yet I have forgiven it all, for forgiveness is resurrection and life, and I have told you that I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

14. Often I am asked by someone: "Master, if You forgive our transgressions—why then do You allow us to atone for them with pain?" To this I say to you: I forgive you, but it is necessary to make amends for those transgressions so that you may restore purity to your soul.

15. In the Second Era I told you: "Ask, and it will be given to you; knock, and the door will be opened to you." Now I tell you that your hand should always knock on the Father's door and not on the *judge's*. Seek My love, My wisdom, My forgiveness, but do not seek My justice, which is unyielding!

16. Virtue has been despised and regarded as something harmful or useless. Now the time has come for you to understand that only virtue will bring you salvation, allow you to feel peace, and fill you with satisfaction. But virtue must still endure many obstacles and tribulations before it can enter all hearts. The soldiers who defend it must fight with great effort

and great faith. Where are these soldiers of goodness, active charity, and peace? Do *you* believe yourselves to be them? — You examine yourselves inwardly and answer Me that you are not. For this, I tell you that with good will, you *can* all belong to those soldiers. Why, do you think, have I come to you?

17. If, for your part, you devote all your love to this cause, you will have the merit of having prepared the way for the coming of the new generations, who will bring a message of bliss to the world.

18. Much of what I have told you in My teachings is intended for *you* to fulfill. But also realize that through you I speak to your children. Listen and ponder it, so that your physical body may gently yield and help your soul to walk the path I mark out for it with My teachings of love.

19. The time to find Me was favorable for you: hunger had weakened you, and through the fruit of this tree you have regained your vitality.

20. These are perilous times for humanity, and people are still far from the ark of salvation, which is my law.

21. I am training disciples who are to prove to the world that fulfilling my law is not “impossible” and does not entail sacrifice.

22. If you love your neighbors, you are saved. Fulfilling that commandment is not a penance. For those who live to serve their own brother, sympathizing with and alleviating his pain, a brief prayer to Me will suffice for Me to work miracles through their intercession.

23. I do not yet send My messengers to distant lands, for they still have much to learn. As soon as they are strong and sufficiently prepared, they will say to Me within their hearts: “Master, now we are prepared.” I will then enter the sanctuary of those disciples, and there I will find submission, humility, wisdom, and love for one’s neighbor.

24. I will give the worker My kiss and show him the way, that path which—even if it is long—will bring him closer to Me. On it there are thorns, on its sides yawn abysses; at times there are pitfalls and dangers, and temptations as well. But whoever remains on it with faith feels My presence with every step; for I have already told you that I am the Way. Who could think that I would abandon him in the struggle? How can you think that I would distance Myself from you when you fulfill My law, since I have never separated Myself from you in your past? Allow Me to test you; the trials of life strengthen the soul, steel the heart, and perfect it.

25. When will people long to attain the perfection of their souls? Today they do not even have peace, for goodwill is lacking among them. The light of the heavens will begin to reflect upon this world when that willing

readiness arises in people to direct their steps toward the path of brotherhood, mutual respect, and love for one another.

26. Men and women of this people. You are simple and unpretentious, and therefore I give you My instruction in simple words so that all may understand it. My Word is the bulwark of your faith and your hope, and the blessings and tokens of love with which I sow your path are the encouragement and the incentive for you to continue on the path without faltering in the trials.

27. Humanity, divided into power blocs and nations, has a premonition that the time of My spiritual revelation has come; inwardly, it awaits Me and longs for Me. How welcome to them will be the news of My presence and My connection with you, which you will bring.

28. People, prepare yourselves so that *you* may be the heralds of the Good News. When this time comes, let not your mouths remain sealed, and let not your arms be too lazy to sow and tend the plot of land that is yours.

29. Some peoples have already received the visit of the forerunners; but it is absolutely necessary that the workers whom the Master Himself taught in the Third Era go forth and water that seed which thirsts for the dew of grace.

30. How soon will you see many nations bearing good fruit—nations you now consider hard-hearted and far removed from spirituality!

31. The fields will be fertile, for they have been thoroughly prepared. The nettles and weeds will be removed from them until they are cleansed. Therefore, when My disciples come to them and see them ready to receive, they will say to Me, "Thank You, Master!"

32. The time of this proclamation will be announced by the bell ringing out far and wide.

33. This nation shall be ready and adorned to receive the multitudes of people who will approach it in search of sustenance and peace. Prepare yourselves, clean your homes, and prepare the finest food so that you may seat the stranger at your table.

34. Truly, I tell you, among these multitudes, everyone from the beggar to the king will come. Those who find hospitality and love with you will send up a song of gratitude to the Infinite.

35. Those who have been marked by My grace know that they are the guardians and soldiers of this ark of salvation, and that they must destroy every trace of idolatry and fanaticism. Great is the struggle that awaits you, but the torch of your faith will save you. You have already experienced what slander, persecution, and intrigue are. You have already

endured all these trials, which will not catch you unprepared when they appear again on your path; for it is not a path strewn with roses that leads to My Kingdom, but one marked by the bloody trail of My footsteps. Therefore, I say to you: Blessed are those who suffer persecution and slander for My sake and are denied bread and water, for they will come to Me and be praised.

36. Do not fear insults or abuse. Remember that they were also hurled at your Master. Do not fear that people will say of you what you are not. Remember that they called Me a sorcerer and a witch-doctor. If the world abhors you, remember that it abhorred Me even before you!

37. Learn to be silent and leave the matter to Me. Be intercessors for those very ones who insult you, and your merit will be great. — Today you are not yet aware of many of your fellow men's transgressions; but once you learn to judge with true justice, their faults will become apparent to you, for then you will be able to teach your brothers and lead them to salvation.

38. These are the ways of the Spirit that the good disciple of the Holy Spirit must come to know and traverse without going astray.

39. The child of light will be able to walk in the darkness and will know how to find the lost one there in order to save him.

40. How is it possible that, in this time when humanity is groaning, you still dream of possessing great material wealth? Did I give you My peace so that you might think only of your worldly ambitions? News of war reaches you ceaselessly, and you do nothing to advance yourselves spiritually. For a long time now I have been calling for your unity, and yet I still find you divided. When at last will all of humanity feel the longing to unite spiritually in thought and will? — I have already told you that on the day you unite, you will form an impregnable wall that will repel every attack. You ought already to be strong, for the "fruits of these trees" have been abundant, and they were all yours.

41. Are not the miracles I bestowed upon each of you present in your spirit? Have you not understood that everything I taught you was a revelation from your Father? If anyone is ashamed to be a disciple of this work, it is because he has understood nothing at all of my teaching. Today you can still live in peace, even if you neglect your spiritual duties. But the trials will come, and then you will lament over yourselves; your final hour will strike, and you will not know how to enter that world which awaits you, nor how to silence the voice of your conscience. — Behold how many hearts come into My presence through *one* of you who is faithful and

obedient to Me! Be aware of how closely you are watched at every step by those who wish to know whether you truly hear the Holy Spirit.

42. Do you think that when blasphemy or an obscene word comes from your lips, the unbeliever will believe that you are disciples of Christ, the Divine Word? Do those words and expressions correspond to the manner of speech and the principles I have taught you?

The children are watching you as well: Why do you quarrel before them? Realize that through this example you set, the wickedness of Cain is entering among the little ones. Remember that they are your immediate descendants, who will pass on what you have learned and what you have been on the path of your God and Lord.

43. Earn a good reward by cultivating good fruit for your brothers. Prepare yourselves for the times to come, for before My departure there will still be strife among you, because temptation will come upon all of you. You must be vigilant. Pray and put My teachings into practice. Truly, I tell you, these brief periods of time that you devote to the practice of goodness will make their beneficial effects felt in many of the generations to come after you. No one was able or will ever be able to determine their own destiny; this belongs to Me alone. Trust in My will, and you will traverse the path of life to the end without major difficulties.

44. Take this to heart when I tell you that not a single leaf on a tree moves without My will; then you will know when it is I who am testing you, and when you are drinking from your own (self-inflicted) cup of suffering—only to blame *Me* afterward. Then you become the judges and make Me the defendant. — Recognize your errors and correct them. Learn to forgive the faults of your fellow human beings, and if you cannot correct them, at least cast a veil of forbearance over them.

45. Your prayer of intercession for your fellow human beings has reached Me; for you have entered the sanctuary of the Lord, and there your spirit has found refuge. Those who seek peace, who seek a path that leads them to a better life—they are the ones who enter My sanctuary. Those who seek the treasures and honors of the world are eagerly striving to find other paths. I tell you, the peace that dwells only in My Spirit will ultimately be longed for and sought by all.

46. Who or what on earth can give you true peace of soul? Only the infinite love of your Father.

47. There are wealthy people who lack health and know no joy, and there are poor people who are healthy yet do not realize *what* they possess, and who live in bitterness because they long for riches or comforts. I find no noble aspirations in the hearts of men, and when they

finally do have them, they do not pursue that goal by good means. You have proof of this in these senseless wars, unworthy of beings who possess the light of God.

48. I am peace; in My infinite wisdom, everything you could desire is present. Yet when have the peoples prayed to attain My peace? When have the men who lead and govern the peoples turned their eyes toward Me? When have the armies knelt to ask their Heavenly Father for forgiveness after having killed their neighbors? And peace is so fragile that it is necessary to watch and work on oneself in order to preserve it and not allow it to return to Me. Consider how full of peace you are after listening to Me, and with this peace you leave the places of assembly and return to your homes; but how brief are the moments in which you are able to preserve this peace in your hearts! — I have called you “the people of peace,” “the children of peace.” But you do not resolve to teach the Good News, because you know that to bring peace, one must possess it oneself. Yet when will you fulfill this high mission?

49. Disciples, learn to hold fast to My peace; make it a sword and destroy the discord and disunity that reign in your homes. Fill the lives of those around you with peace, so that this may serve as practice for you, and tomorrow you may bring peace to other homes and to other peoples. This is the seed that I place in your granary.

50. How quickly would this people be recognized if peace reigned among them and they demonstrated it in their lives; the hurricanes, storms, and cyclones would vanish into thin air in the face of the strength of your peace. As long as discord exists among this people, they will be vulnerable, and their gates will be open to persecution.

51. My Word has poured down in torrents in these places of assembly; My miracles have been abundant to revive your faith. Have you not understood the meaning of My work among you?

52. I have called you “Israel” so that you may set out courageously, follow Me, and bring My peace and My law to the hearts of men. This is your destiny, and the time *will* come when this people will rise up in the world, full of spiritual power. It will appear as a light in times of confusion and doubt, when the hunger and thirst for truth are at their greatest.

53. The Master tells you: People, your hand shall never be empty, your heart shall not be petty, for you do not know the moment when you will find yourselves surrounded by multitudes of the needy or besieged by the questions of those thirsting for knowledge. It is then your duty to give to all from the abundance that I have poured into your spirit. Do not feel as though you are nothing, yet do not consider yourselves the most beloved

or the sole possessors of the truth, which holds within itself the divine revelations and the gifts of grace from the Lord; for then you would be in danger of falling under the dominion of others, just as Israel fell into captivity in ancient times because of its disobedience to My commandments.

54. What would your heart feel if it saw your children straying from the right path, disappointed by your example? What would your soul feel if, from the beyond, it saw that the new generations seek Me in idolatry?

55. The tribes (of Spiritual Israel) are still scattered; the majority of this people have not yet found the way. It is necessary that those who have heard this voice and received My commandments remain vigilant and await the arrival of the multitudes, prepared, so that—when they see your unity and your worship of God—they may acknowledge My teaching and follow Me. Do not expect them to be of a single race or nation, for among them will come people of all races.

56. Elijah is gradually gathering his flock, and truly, I tell you, the time when you will all come together will soon arrive.

57. I have called you the strong ones of My House, and I give you My divine power at every moment so that you may watch over the task I have entrusted to you by praying within the sanctuary that exists in each of you.

58. Welcome, all of you who have left the world behind for a short time to hear my word. Truly, I tell you, through *one* of you who learns and practices My lesson, an entire region would be saved; likewise, if this people were to prepare itself as a whole and pray with love, it would achieve the salvation of humanity. If this does not happen, it is not because your numbers are too small, but because your love is still too small.

First, purify your hearts! Who could know their faults and blemishes better than you? Understand this and purify yourselves of everything your conscience reproaches you for.

59. There are many who seek to excuse their sins; yet I ask you: Did the *Father* perhaps lay that burden of hardships and sufferings upon the child? Am I not the One who has come at all times and lightened your burden of tribulations and sufferings?

60. At every hour, My voice calls you to the good path where peace is found; but your deaf ears have only *a* moment of sensitivity to that voice, and that moment is the last of your life, when the agony of death announces the nearness of physical death. Then you would gladly start life anew, to make amends for your mistakes, to calm your soul in the face of

your conscience's judgment, and to offer the Lord something of value and merit.

61. I am the Way, and I have shown you this Way since the first steps of humanity on earth. Tell Me: When have I ever left you without help or without light? At what stage of life or in what age have I ever erased My Law from your spirit? I have never ceased to speak to you; therefore, I now demand your harvest from you. Through My new revelation, I have called you to account with divine severity and absolute justice, and I hold you responsible for your violations of My Law.

62. I have called all of you disciples who have heard this Word. But you must prove this through your way of life and spread this Good News, so that present-day humanity may prepare the way for the new generations. These beings shall not drink from the cup of bitterness and suffering from the very first days of their childhood, for they have a different mission. But if you should make them drink from this cup, you will be held accountable by Me for it.

63. Oh, if only you would live with the simplicity of the birds, who live in love with one another and who, when they sense that winter is approaching, begin their flight in search of a better climate, yet leave their nests in the trees ready, so that they may serve as a home for their siblings! — The winter *of your* life is old age; yet you, who are people of little faith, see in that winter the cold of death and the end, without realizing that after winter spring always comes with its reawakening, its birdsong, and its sweet scents.

64. This lack of faith in the spiritual resurrection after this life is the reason why, until the very last moment of your existence, you remain preoccupied with the human and the material, without spreading the wings of the soul to begin the flight, and without leaving behind a nest for the new inhabitants, built through virtue and faith.

65. *You* are not like the birds, for *your* world is not peaceful. Rather, you are warriors fighting in a ceaseless battle. Yet I say to you: Fight—but with nobility; wield the weapons of justice; remain steadfast in goodness, for goodness is truth. Leave the paths passable for the new soldiers; leave the land tidy and cleansed for them, so that in the end reason, love, and justice may triumph upon it, while *you* find rest with Me.

66. I must speak to you in this way because your world lives entangled in wars of every kind. When trials afflict the world, they always catch it off guard; for while it thinks little of the eternal and reflects little upon it, it indulges all too much in the pleasures of the world and of the flesh.

67. Truly, I tell you, if people do not cleanse themselves in this time of the stains they have caused in their souls, the forces of nature will come as heralds to announce My judgment and My glory and to purify humanity of every impurity.

68. Blessed are the men, women, and children who—when they realize the nearness of that judgment—praise My name, for they feel that the Day of the Lord has come. For their hearts will tell them that the end of the reign of evil is approaching. I tell you, these will be saved through their faith, their hope, and their good works. Yet how many of those living in those days will blaspheme God!

69. Humanity, you believe that great riches and earthly goods are needed to conquer the world, and in doing so you forget Christ, who was born in a stable and who, without possessing anything on earth, nevertheless conquered the hearts of men, made nations his subjects, and was proclaimed King and Lord.

70. Once you understand and feel the truth, you will experience how easy it is for the spirit to follow in the footsteps of its Master, even in the hardest trials. Do all that is possible for you, for I will not ask *more* of you than you can do. Then you will leave the path paved for the new generations.

I entrust the children to you and charge you to guide them on the right path. Gather them together, speak to them of Me with love and devotion. — Seek out the outcasts, those who live lost in misery and vice. I give spiritual power to your words so that they may be the path to salvation when they come from your lips. Open the Book of True Life before the ignorant, so that their souls may awaken and grow as they enter into the revelations of the Holy Spirit. Become like your Master, and you will be heard.

71. If, in the Second Era, I sought out a humble place to be born as a human being and to find hearts in which to dwell, *you* should not seek a position that brings you prestige. — Seek out the sensitive chord that exists in every heart, so that you may plant My seed and My healing balm there. — The place where I was born as a human was of no consequence to Me, but I even gave My life so that My love might be born in your hearts. Now I say to you: people, the seed of this love, symbolized in My blood, fell into the hearts of *all* people. Why do you not love and nurture today what I sowed with so much love?

72. Do not be deaf to this voice; open your eyes to the reality of this time and begin the day's work with full trust and faith. Otherwise, you will

awaken in the hereafter as the blind, and I have told you that one should not enter that world with closed eyes.

73. Does the Lord demand the impossible of you? I teach you only to sow love, so that you may eventually reap the fruit of life. Nurture the hearts of children today, so that tomorrow you may hear them speak of the glories of the Holy Spirit.

74. Watch over the roses and lilies that are the hearts of the youth, and tomorrow you will rejoice in the blossoming of virtue. Teach them to pray with the soul, and you will all recognize that this is the perfect communion when you feel that your soul has come into My presence and has been nourished there by My love.

75. Even today, My divine ray descends upon humanity. But remember what you heard when I told you: "Where two or three of My children gather, there I will descend to give them My Word." Since then, the number of My listeners has multiplied until they became multitudes of people.

76. Just as I fulfilled My promise to return, so too will I fulfill My will to depart. Make good use of the brief time remaining to you to hear My Word, and you will be prepared as disciples of the Holy Spirit.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 65

1. You are preparing the sanctuary of your heart so that My Word may fall upon it like balm. Yet at this very moment I ask you: Why do I find you bowed down by pain? — Because you have not watched and prayed.

2. When you eat the spiritual food at My table—why do you not make use of the essence it contains, which is health and eternal life? When will you understand My teaching so that you may set out to preach it to your fellow human beings through works of love?

3. At times you dare to tell Me that I have not granted you anything you have asked of Me, even though I offer it to you at all times, and it is only your lack of readiness that prevents you from receiving it.

4. Do not burden your soul with the chains of sin; free it so that it may rise up and receive from Me all that it needs on its path of development. Why do you extinguish your light of faith, even though I am among you? I have told you that upon this people rests the responsibility for the peace of the nations and the salvation of humanity. But how will you fulfill your task if your steps are still unsteady? — You come to hear My Word; you say that you love your Lord; yet words are not enough; good works are necessary so that humanity may attain My peace. I do not come to discourage you, but to awaken your soul. Take once more the fruit of the tree and be satisfied with it, O wanderers!

5. Blessed is he who eats of this fruit and firmly believes that he has eaten from the Tree of Life; for truly, I tell you, *he* shall not die. — In this time I found you dead to the life of grace, yet My presence during this teaching has been your resurrection. You considered yourselves unworthy to be in My presence, yet I made you worthy by purifying your soul of all its past transgressions and clothing it in purity. With this forgiveness, I have given you a lesson in love and justice; put it into practice among your brothers.

6. By what right do you wish to judge and condemn your neighbors for their imperfections? Remember that I told you in the Second Era: “Let him who is without sin cast the first stone.”

7. My teaching is clear and pure, so that beginners may understand it and engrave it upon their hearts. I have come to lead you, lesson by lesson, to perfect communion of spirit to spirit.

8. Heavenly manna now falls upon your desert of the path of atonement. When you eventually reach the divine Father’s house, you will sit at the Father’s table to eat of His food. — The vast desert symbolizes atonement, and the path symbolizes the soul’s development.

9. Come to the Father; He dwells on the summit of the mountain, and He will give you gardens and fields that lie in the vicinity of this mountain. The men will cultivate the wheat, the women will ensure that the gardens and meadows are covered with flowers, and the singing of the children will blend with that of the birds to make your work sweet. Human vanities will not reach your fields, nor will greed, for they would be like plagues that would destroy your fruits. How many people can truly comprehend—when they hear these words—to what extent they have strayed from the path that My Law outlines?

10. When a person comes to believe that there is no forgiveness for his transgressions, he strays further and further from the (right) path. Oh, if only they knew that a moment of sincere repentance can save them and serve as atonement, that—even if they believe themselves to be very far from My divinity—only a single step separates them from Me, and that step is the one of their repentance. Do you not hear My voice? Do you not feel that I am coming as the most loving Father, as a sincere Friend? You are asleep, and that is why you do not hear My call. How will you hear My footsteps when I come “on a cloud”?

11. Awaken, prepare yourselves, so that you may see My promise fulfilled. I will call blessed those who awaken and hear Me, for then I will place in their hearts the good news of My spiritual presence, and from their lips will come words of tenderness, light, and hope for humanity.

12. Hurricane-like storms are coming upon you, which is why you must strengthen your faith so that you may pass the trials and save as many as possible. I want you to be friends and brothers to all people.

13. This is the time that Joel saw and foretold, in which the children of humanity would have visions and prophetic dreams, in which their mouths, moved by My divine power, would speak, for My Spirit would then be poured out upon all flesh and upon every spirit.

14. Behold, here is a people that is quietly emerging and growing, whose children speak the words of the Holy Spirit, convey spiritual messages, cross the thresholds of the beyond with their spiritual gaze, and behold the events of the future. Truly, I tell you, this seed is scattered throughout the world, and no one will be able to destroy it.

15. Through the mouths of men, women, and children, you have heard My divine concert; in rapture, you have surrendered to the delight of hearing the voice of the Lord and His angels. My Word is not just for *one* people; it is for *all* peoples, for all creeds and religions.

16. Only this group of people here knows that the Third Era is now upon us; but humanity will also come to know it, even though it will first deny

everything I have revealed to you and all that is written. Truly, I tell you, this word will reach the ends of the earth, for nothing is impossible for Me. I will show the world My wounds as I did to Thomas, so that it may believe and repent, so that it may wash itself in its tears and thereafter faithfully follow Me to the end. This divine manna will descend upon every heart, and the path leading to the dwelling place of the Lord will be revealed to all souls.

17. The water of Jacob's well ran dry and did not quench the thirst of the spirit of humanity. I once said to the Samaritan woman: "Truly, I tell you, I have water that—whoever drinks of it will never thirst again." And this crystal-clear and pure water is My Word, which I will pour out upon the world to quench its burning thirst.

18. Elias has long been guiding my flock among humanity and calling on everyone to unite. This flock must watch and pray, for it possesses my light and my authority to assist humanity with love.

19. You who hear these teachings have already become acquainted with them at other times; yet now you must spread them among humanity so that it may come to know them. You also know that after 1950 you will be without this Word. But prepare yourselves so that this is not a loss you must mourn, but a step forward that will lead you straight into the battle. I will be near, and so will My messengers. I will continue to watch over those I have taught and speak to you through inspiration.

20. Let no one wish that I prolong My stay among you, for I have already made My will known to you and foretold the year and the day on which this revelation through the human organ of understanding will come to an end. Let no one expose themselves to condemnation (by disregarding this decree).

21. Whoever has hitherto been too unskilled to serve Me, and thereafter prepares himself, will lose his unskillfulness, speak with wisdom, and perform miracles.

22. If you, people who hear Me, weep at the thought of My Passion and repent of your sins, then be blessed. For truly, I tell you, your pain purifies you, and My Word, which is life and resurrection, comforts you. My light is for all My children; not only for you who inhabit this world, but for all the souls who live on different planes of existence. They will all be set free and raised to eternal life when, through their works of love toward their brothers, they fulfill My divine commandment, which requires you to love one another.

23. The Father suffers when humanity is torn apart by whipped by the fury of war. Brother has risen against brother, and

innocent blood saturates the earth. Today, on the great Day of Judgment, you breathe an atmosphere of despair and death. Yet by early 1946, the struggle will be over, and you will have a respite from your suffering.

24. All the pain of humanity falls upon Me like a heavy cross. I have been denied and scourged by the human race, whom I wished to make My disciples, and of whom only a few follow Me. Tomorrow, when My work, which I have revealed in this form, is known, I will be scourged once more because they will not understand Me. This lack of understanding on the part of My children reopens My wounds, and My blood falls once more upon all souls.

Because I speak the truth and teach love, they have not recognized Me, and later *you* will be despised because you repeat My words and bear witness to Me. But whenever you take up your cross and climb the mountain, you will save many innocents and redeem many sinners.

25. I have not come to you as a king; I have appeared in humility, and by this you will know that the Word you have heard is “The Word” of the Father. Once again, humanity offers Me a crown of thorns and a cloak of ingratitude. I have endured the slander and rejection of My children.

26. Although the soul is in the midst of its full development, it sleeps. Yet I enlighten you through the Spirit so that you may return to the right path and turn your attention to fulfilling your mission. Why do you feel that My Word hurts you?

27. As you commemorate My Passion in the Second Era, a heart—the most tender of all—weeps in silence and intercedes for her children, who have not understood her. She harbors no reproach toward those who have caused her so much pain, nor any accusation against those who sacrificed her beloved Son. Her love and forgiveness for humanity alone crown the work of redemption of her only Child. It is your Heavenly Mother whom I leave behind among you, so that you may listen to her and find comfort in her bosom.

28. In the depths of your hearts, you now feel the divine breath of the Lord. Oh, if only you could grasp the love with which I come to you!

29. Through the union of your hearts, you have created a sanctuary to receive Me. Every heart has prepared itself, every mind has been enlightened, and this is the right time for My divine ray to descend upon you.

30. The visitation draws near, and I am preparing you for it. It is time for you to walk your path with a firm step and without fear. You are Israel, and this name means “strong.” This blessed seed has always been present

in your spirit. True prayer strengthens your soul, purifies you of your blemishes, comforts you when you are sad, stands by you in your desolation, and removes you from temptations. Yet just as I taught you to pray from spirit to Spirit in order to be strong in life, so too, in the hour of death, lift your soul to Me upon those blessed steps of prayer. — How far removed from true prayer humanity lives! How few are those who know how to practice it. Spiritually, people live as the people of antiquity did: the worship of the Golden Calf, the veneration of pagan idols, continues. The Babylonian Tower of the scientists of this age ceaselessly challenges My justice.

31. A new flood will come, which will wash the earth clean of human corruption. It will overthrow the altars of false gods, will destroy, stone by stone, the foundations of that tower of pride and godlessness, and will wipe out every false doctrine and every perverse philosophy. Yet this flood will not consist solely of water as in days of old; for the hand of man has unleashed *all* the elements against himself, both visible and invisible. He pronounces his own judgment, punishes, and judges himself.

32. Every debt will be settled down to the smallest detail. For this, it is necessary that the great ones of today become servants and the subjects be exalted. You who hear Me—believe in your responsibility for the peace of the world!

33. You are no longer just two or three who hear Me. Your numbers are already great, for My seed has spread from heart to heart, from home to home, from province to province, and the news of My new revelation has crossed your borders and reached other lands, where the echo of My Word and the news of My miracles have borne witness that I have truly returned to you.

34. The House of Israel is now in the depths of your being, in your spirit. It is precisely there that I have revealed Myself in this time through this message.

35. I have told you to hurry to study My teachings, to make use of My presence, for the time of My departure is near, and no one is unaware of this. Behold, this is the trial that awaits you. Who will be prepared to pass it? — You have multiplied, and yet I do not see you as strong. The reason is that you have lacked love, helpfulness, and brotherhood toward one another; you are not united by the Spirit. And is this what the keepers of the Ark of the New Covenant wish to be?

36. I wanted you to be strong through your unity and great through your spirit. It is not necessary for you to possess material power to be great, nor the knowledge of the earth to be superior. There is something

that your God has always revealed to you and that truly gives you greatness.

37. Great is the light I have poured out upon you; yet do not let it blind you, for then you would appear to your fellow men as fools and fanatics. This light does not belong only to you; it is the light of the Sixth Seal, which is to shine forth among all nations.

38. You come before Me in purity; little by little you have freed yourselves from fanaticism, idolatry, and useless traditions. In this way, your heart beats in harmony with your soul. The path begins in Me, and in Me it ends. But I do not demand that you complete this path of development in a single “day”; rather, I give you sufficient time so that you may walk the path to its end.

39. I stand by you throughout the entire path of development; I give you strength; I purify you. When you assess your spiritual development based on your present life, you will realize, upon comparing your current life with that of the dawn of humanity, that you have taken a great step forward. Study My Word with the same zeal with which you study the fields of knowledge on Earth, and as you delve into it, you will discover that what you considered unfathomable was reserved for *your spirit*. In this present age, the veil of many mysteries is gradually lifting; many hidden things are coming to the light of truth, and that is why I am loved and understood more by My children.

40. Can there be a likeness between the child and the Father if the child lacks the Father’s wisdom? No, My children; yet I do not keep you in ignorance. I am the Light, which is wisdom, and with it I will flood you so that you may love Me. I truly hunger and thirst for your higher development. This is the most compelling reason for My revelation and My connection with you.

41. Be enlightened and strengthened by this teaching, for there are forebodings of war in your hearts, and you must be prepared. I have preserved this nation in peace so that it might receive Me in its heart. The seed of My teaching must bear fruit.

42. How many tears will you shed if you do not make use of this precious time of peace! You will then find yourselves overwhelmed by war, plagues, and despair. Do not try to stop the war through physical acts of penance, which are useless sacrifices. If you wish to offer penance to Me, then subdue the rebelliousness, pride, or materialism of your flesh. If you wish to offer Me fasting, let it consist in renouncing intemperance—that which is harmful to you—by mastering your passions. But take care

not to fall into a new fanaticism, for there are many actions that are permissible yet which you may render impermissible.

43. I want you to achieve the renewal of both your body and your soul. If you understand correctly what I am asking of you, achieving it will not seem like a sacrifice to you, and you will realize that fulfilling (My request) brings you great satisfaction and a higher peace.

44. Those who rise from the mire, the filth, and selfishness to a life of service and active charity toward their fellow human beings, I will present as an example that light and grace are inherent in My teaching to renew sinners. This example will spread to all hearts. Who does not wish to be among those who bear witness to Me? Yet truly, I tell you, if your actions do not truly come from the heart, they will bear no fruit among your brothers, and you will often hear them call you hypocrites and false preachers. And I do not want this to happen to you.

45. You must know that in this day and age it is very difficult to deceive people. Their souls are awakened, and even if they have lost their way in the materialism of their existence, they are sensitive to every spiritual manifestation. But if you cannot deceive your brothers—can you then deceive your *Father*?

46. Let the Master's love take up residence within you, so that you may forgive your enemies as He forgives you. Then your heart will be like a lifeline among people.

47. Prepare your ship, for the storm may come at any moment. Do you not sense the nearness of battle? Does your spirit not reveal anything to you? Listen to the voices of nature and observe the workings of the forces of nature. Penetrate the hearts of your brothers, and you will discover the harbinger of the battle that is coming upon you. Everything speaks to you of chaos. As for the human mind—it invents only weapons of destruction. As for the heart—it makes no room for feelings of brotherhood, but certainly does for those of hatred. Not a single body is in good health; all are infected by disease and plagues. Children are born with a burden of pain; parents do not understand their children, and children do not understand their parents. Spouses separate; women lose their virtue without attaching any significance to it. People desecrate the most sacred. — Religious communities disregard and feud with one another, and vices gain power among people. — Meanwhile, My Word awakens you with a gentle admonition and calls you to renewal, urging you to save yourselves from ruin in this stormy sea. Only a spiritual teaching like Mine is capable of sustaining humanity on the path of life. Only My Word can resolve the

deep problems of the soul and sweeten human existence on its path of trials and suffering.

48. If humanity has nurtured a great tree whose fruits have, for the most part, been bitter and deadly—does it not seem beautiful to you that I plant a tree which *you* help Me tend, and that its fruits of life, true peace, and divine wisdom compensate you for so much pain? For I am the tree, I am the vine, and you are the branches. Let your spirit grow in its gifts so that you may provide pleasant shade and fruits of life that are good to the taste. I am the Truth, and this flows from the lips of men, even if they are sinners; for My Truth is stronger than your sins.

49. Once again I show you the way and the life, and I remove the dark veil from your eyes. When you hear this word, you say in your hearts: Why was I not able to free myself from vices earlier, when the Lord's teaching is so beautiful, and why was it not an incentive in my life? — Because you have not nourished yourselves with My *teaching*, but with rituals that merely impress the senses and leave the soul empty. Here I give you My Word without forms of worship or rituals, so that it may reach your soul directly. Here there is no solace for your physical senses. Today, only your hearing is engaged in the moment of My revelation. Tomorrow, when My Word, conveyed through the human organ of reason, can no longer be heard, not even your physical hearing will perceive My voice; it will be your spirit that receives My instruction through inspiration, and its echo will be heard in the heart. — Set out on the path with faith, and walk without haste and with deliberation.

50. The days are near when people will commemorate My Passion. Truly, I tell you, when people awaken in the light of this age and, freed from outward forms of worship, seek Me in a spiritual way, their exaltation and their simplicity will be the most beautiful palm branches with which they will welcome Me in the Second Jerusalem, the Spiritual City.

I wish that whenever you commemorate My Passion, you would do so without rituals or reenactments, that you would remember My works and reflect deeply upon them. Then you will feel that wisdom awakening to new life within your soul.

51. With these teachings, I will, as in times past, times, I will do away with your (religious) traditions and bring about that your spirit adheres to my *teaching* and my *law*.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 66

1. You have heard the ringing of the bell and have awakened. The bell has been My voice, which you have received through the human mind, and that which has awakened was your spirit. Do not sink back into apathy, beloved people, for you live in a time of struggle. Since you have already begun to sow, I do not want you to abandon your fields, nor do I want you to lose the place you occupy on My estates, a place that cost you so much pain to attain.

2. Let your spirit assert its will over what your mind and soul think, for *it* is the spirit that truly takes account of the task weighing upon the soul. Consider this: If, instead of following the Spirit's guidance, you tend to obey the temptations of the flesh, you will soon return to the path of fruitless struggle, to the world of frivolity and vanity, where your soul will feel empty and sad.

3. Come to my lands and remain there. In their fields there is room for all; in my granary there is an abundance of seed; and in my love there is the water of life, so that you may tend the divine seed.

4. I, the Universal Sower, will teach you everything you need to know. My love and my patience will accompany each of my teachings so that they may remain imprinted on your soul. Therefore, if you deem it necessary to sow, remember that your heart has become a repository of My Word, and turn to it in your longing for My seed of love for your brothers.

5. Take your time now as you listen to My Word, so that you may allow it to penetrate to where it must reach, and when the moment comes to sow, begin the day's work with measured steps, so that you do not grow weary prematurely, and so that you may quickly rise again if you fall.

6. Do not dwell on the surface of the Word, for then you will not be able to perceive its meaning and immerse yourselves in its infinite light.

7. Do not become fanatical or fall into idolatry by loving things to which your brothers have ascribed some divine symbolism. Remember that—if you wish to be disciples of a profoundly spiritual teaching—you must strive to remove from your hearts that sensuous worship of God which has nourished humanity for centuries. But do this with wholehearted determination, disciples, if you are truly convinced of the step you wish to take. It must not happen that one day you preach that your fellow human beings should turn away from idolatry and religious fanaticism, and then suddenly, when a trial comes upon you, you fall to your knees before an idol.

8. Do you understand why I keep telling you that you

Word? — Because only in this way
can the light of conviction penetrate your being. Then
a complete transformation of your way of feeling,
think, and act.

9. If you observe the development of My revelations through the human mind, you will come to the conclusion that progress in My teachings has been achieved with deliberate, yet firm and sure steps, which I recommend you imitate.

10. Recognize that in earlier years I did not speak to you with the clarity with which I do so now. I was patient and forgiving; I also permitted certain external ritual practices because the time was not yet right to separate the wheat from the chaff—that is, to distinguish the spiritual substance of my teaching from unnecessary ritual forms. I saw that your faith was not firm enough to receive certain revelations. Now, however, as the light of My teachings gradually penetrates the souls of some of My disciples, I can speak clearly to you.

11. I know that not all of you currently grasp the meaning of spiritualization, and not all of you are satisfied with the idea of nourishing yourselves solely on the essence and having to forgo rites, symbols, and external rituals, which many hearts find so pleasing. But it will suffice Me that a group of disciples has understood the meaning of spiritualization when I conclude My Word among this people; for this group will be regarded as the first fruit produced by My Word revealed through the human mind. To help you understand My teaching, I continue to give you My teachings, I bless you, and I say to you: Welcome, My children; feel the warmth of My Spirit, feel My presence, and remember that time when you surrounded Me to listen to My divine words—when you followed Me along the paths to see Me perform miracles, while some did not miss a single syllable from Me to determine whether what I spoke was truth or not. Both those who heard Me and those who did not heard a harmonious voice that spoke ceaselessly of love, forgiveness, and mercy. It was a light that had never before shone before humanity. This Word ushered in a new era for the people of Israel and for all of humanity.

12. Many of those who heard Me in Jesus have come to Earth in this time and have heard Me once again. Although they believed they had fulfilled their destiny on this planet and had entered the Promised Land, the soul has returned to try to take just *one* more step forward on the path to its spiritual perfection.

13. Development is necessary so that the soul may be enlightened by My wisdom. Today you hear anew the voice that speaks to you of love. To

the new disciples and to all people I say: Love your brothers, pray to Me for your neighbors, and I will grant you miracles. Do not be afraid to openly profess before the world the mission that your spirit brings. Truly, I tell you, you will not be able to hide your spiritual gifts, and sooner or later they will be revealed.

14. How difficult it seems to you to forge a path to fulfill your task in this time. Yet I tell you that it is not difficult, for humanity is prepared to receive My message.

15. In every age, the weak have despaired in the face of the struggle, while the strong have shown that faith in My Law overcomes all things. Your destiny, Israel, has been to proclaim ever-new messages and revelations to the world, which is why you sometimes doubt whether you will find faith. But do not be anxious; take the seed I have entrusted to you and sow it. You will see how many of the fields you considered barren you will find to be fertile when they are made fertile by the truth of My Word.

16. Do not fail to fulfill your duty because you feel unworthy. Truly, I tell you, whoever has a mission and fails to fulfill it acts just as wickedly as one who knowingly violates the law.

17. Do not forget that in the end the Father will hold you accountable—both for the evil you have done and for what you have failed to do. Know that both of these failings will cause your soul suffering.

Spread My teaching, speak to people of My Word, convince them through your works of love, invite them to hear Me, and when they come with the multitudes, and the light of faith is kindled in their hearts, I will call them children of the New People of Israel.

18. You will no longer be able to stray from the path. I have given you the light so that you may fathom it, and I have opened your eyes so that you may even penetrate into the beyond. The use you make of your gifts shall always be good, so that the consequences may be pleasant to your heart and pleasing to the Father.

19. Understand that I have come to teach you a complete doctrine. You have heard through My spokespeople in various places and regions that My Word will no longer be heard after 1950. Even today I tell you: How many of those who today listen to My Word with apparent reverence will disregard it when that time comes; how many who now say to Me, “Lord, I will not stray from this path,” will afterward seek Me in churches, in synagogues, on altars, and in images, and will not find Me.

20. Consider that I do not seek to surprise you by unexpectedly withdrawing My Word, but that I announce it to you long beforehand and in various ways, so that you may understand that you must make use of

these brief periods of time and these lessons, so as not to fall into error and commit desecrations later on. How many of those who today call themselves My disciples, My workers, will betray Me in that hour!

21. The time when you will no longer hear Me through the vocal organ has been set. Yet I have promised those who prepare themselves that thereafter they will hear the sound of My Word in the sanctuary of their hearts.

22. My justice will uproot all weeds by the root, and it is My will that at that hour My sickle shall find you as wheat and not as weeds. — I speak in your language and with full clarity, so that you may not say tomorrow that I spoke to you in a figurative sense and that you therefore did not understand Me.

23. These places of assembly will continue to be available for your gatherings and to receive the new multitudes of people in the future. Spiritual guardians will protect them.

24. I speak to you of a decisive step you will take, of a time of trial that is drawing near, yet I do not see your hearts trembling. How accustomed you have become to My Word! Yet it will come to an end, and you have not known how to cherish the treasure you possessed!

25. I have told you on many occasions that I am not defiled by what is useless or evil; therefore, you must understand that I will not be entangled in your impurity and desecration.

26. Some have changed when they heard My teaching; but see what their change consists of: They came humbly, weeping and contrite, without anything good. Yet afterward, when they received their spiritual inheritance, they lifted their faces in pride, felt themselves to be lords and even kings, and in their pride they sought to override the Father's will. Do you know where vanity and arrogance remain? — Within the earth. — And disobedience, contempt, and insults? — In your soul, as soon as it sheds its physical shell. — You are atoms that live by My divine mercy, without which you would no longer exist!

27. If anyone, in his vanity, believes he can fully grasp My work with his intellect and understand everything, it is because he understands nothing. On the other hand, whoever immerses himself in My wisdom and My greatness to such an extent that he says, "I know nothing and am nothing before the Lord," is on the verge of understanding.

28. If this people, who have taken such delight in my word during this time, do not work on themselves, if they do not bend their rebellious minds to my teachings, they will have to shed many tears afterward.

29. Do you wish to know what my desire is?—That you fulfill my commandments on earth with humility, so that your soul, having become pure and radiant through the fulfillment of its mission, may ascend very high upon completing its mission, until it reaches those blessed abodes reserved for the Lord's obedient children.

30. At My table there is a place prepared for each of you, and also a meal. *Once* you have eaten and drunk at My table, you will never again be hungry or thirsty. You will no longer seek Me in churches and on altars made by human hands, for you will realize that you carry Me within the inner sanctuary of your soul.

31. I had prepared everything for the time when you would come to My Word, for *I* watch over *all*. Oh, if you had only lived in expectation of Me, how great your progress would have been! But now you are with Me and hear My teachings.

32. Men, do not fear the trials of life, and do not yourselves be weighed down by the burden of your guilt. Give the Spirit time and strength to fulfill your spiritual task, and you will continually advance on your path of development.

33. You women, do not weep only for your loved ones. Remember that your heart is meant to feel the pain of *humanity*. Forgive your brothers and sisters so that your heart may be pure and able to shelter love for your neighbor.

34. Do you believe that I would have come to you if I had not first forgiven you, and if there were no mercy in My Spirit?

35. I want you to do this for your brothers. But do not be afraid to bring them the Good News; do not doubt your spiritual gifts, nor mistrust the success of your works of love for them, for a lack of faith would lead you to failure; your words would not be convincing, nor would your works have a firm foundation.

36. O humanity, blessed creation, if only you knew how your Father loves you! You have gone astray, and I come to seek you out. Whenever you seek Me, I open the gates of salvation to you; you call out to Me, and I answer you instantly. Yet you do not feel Me, you do not hear Me, and you do not see Me, because you are not awakened.

37. In this time, I am preparing this people so that from it may emerge the one hundred and forty-four thousand who must bring My message to humanity.

38. Beloved people, face earthly trials with composure and see in every trial a step that brings you closer to *the heavenly* homes which—though unknown to you—are sensed and longed for by your soul.

39. It is I, the Lord, who speaks to you. Do not be surprised that I reveal Myself to you, for I have done so since I created the first human beings. Reflect a little, turn your thoughts to the past, examine the annals of history, and you will discover that I have revealed Myself to humanity at every turn.

40. To the children who listen to Me, I say: Blessed are you who have come to earth in the time of the Holy Spirit, for your gifts will find a favorable field of activity in which to reveal themselves. Yet listen to *Me*; do not let yourselves be guided by the bad examples of your ancestors. Consider that the blood of the Lamb, having become light, has descended upon your soul to show it the path along which it must ascend in obedience and love to reach Me. Welcome—you who come here longing for your inheritance, for which you have waited a long time.

41. There is joy in the Spirit of the Father when you are no longer in need; yet I do not set a price on what I give you. I bestow upon you My merciful love without imposing conditions on you, whereas *you*, in turn, impose conditions on Me to love you—namely, that I grant you what you ask of Me. — In this teaching, you shall learn to ask, to receive, and to give. Learn also to wait for the hour when it is My will to give you what is most beneficial to your soul. Do not despair, do not blaspheme, do not lack faith; remember that I love you, that I am just toward you. — To those who serve Me in this work, I say: Seek no payment or reward. Do the work of love and press onward. All that you do in My name you will see come to fruition, and in that you will have the best reward.

42. Many are surprised when they hear My Word through human mediation, and ask themselves: “What is so pleasing about us mortals that God Himself deigns to speak to us?” Yet the Master answers you: I find nothing pleasing in you, but I do find a privilege, namely, that you possess a spirit. And when I speak to you through the mind and mouth of a human being, it is because he has life, unlike the idols through which you have worshiped Me. In times past, I did not reveal Myself in this form because your soul and your mind were not sufficiently prepared and developed to receive Me. Today I have found you sufficiently capable to reveal Myself through your mediation. It was no longer necessary for The Word to become flesh in order to speak to you. The Holy Spirit had reserved this gift *for you*.

43. *I* stand above the ages, above all creation; my Divine Spirit is not subject to evolution. I am eternal and perfect, unlike you, who most certainly have a beginning, who are entirely subject to the laws of evolution, and who, moreover, feel the passage of time over your

existence. Therefore, do not say that the *Father* belongs to *one* age, Christ to another, and the Holy Spirit to yet another. For the Father is eternal and belongs to no age, but the ages belong to Him; and Christ, when He had departed as a human being, is God Himself, just as the Holy Spirit, who is none other than your Father Himself, is preparing His highest form of revelation among you—that is, without the aid of any material mediator.

44. When you experience that I make Myself known through the human faculty of reason, regard this form merely as a preparation so that tomorrow you may unite with your Father in perfection, from spirit to spirit. — I have called today's form of connection a preparation, yet I have not refrained from revealing My glory through it, nor have I ceased to reveal perfect teachings to you.

45. You must not see different deities where there is only One, who had to manifest Himself in different phases of revelation, in accordance with the spiritual progress that humanity gradually achieves.

46. Jesus gave you a perfect revelation from the first to the last moment of His journey in this world. Yet He explained to you: "I do not tell you everything, for you would not understand." But immediately afterward He said: "I will send you the Spirit of Truth, who will reveal all things to you." Thus I made it clear to you that for those who could not understand My revelations at that time, the moment would come when, through the development of their souls and their spiritual elevation, they would comprehend these revelations based on My Word of the Third Era.

47. Today you are in the era in which the Lord comes in the Spirit to present to you new teachings of His hidden wisdom. This time has barely begun, and you cannot imagine what it holds in store for the human spirit—neither the steps that people will take along this path, nor the new revelations that are destined for you. The time of material miracles, as you understand them, is over. Today your spirit is awestruck with admiration and love in the face of My new works and revelations. In the past, you believed only because the impossible had been made possible—in the face of a material miracle. Today you are to believe in your spirit because of the divine essence of my revelations. Do you perhaps long for the miracles of times past, such as the rock from which water gushed when it was struck, or the manna that saved the multitudes from perishing of hunger in the desert? Do you think of Christ, how He restored sight to the blind, cleansed the lepers, and enabled the lame to walk by merely commanding that it be done? Do you think of the dead whom He raised by merely speaking to them: "Arise!" Truly, I tell you, all these miracles will

return, yet you will see them come to pass in a different way, and truly: How many of them am I performing among you at this very moment!

48. Over time, I have drawn ever closer to you, until I became human to dwell among men. Now *you* are beginning your ascent and will draw ever closer *to Me*. Which of you will at least understand these teachings when the year 1950 comes?

49. The Ladder of Jacob stands before you; it is the one the patriarch saw in a dream; it is the path your soul will travel to reach the Lord. — You know many new teachings, yet this should not be a reason for you to mock those who, in their ignorance, seek Me through idolatrous cults. Do you know, perhaps, whether those—even though they know less—do not love Me more than you do? The ladder of which I speak to you is *the* path by which *all* must irrevocably come to Me.

50. People, the nations are at war. Pray, and do not judge them. Do not hope for the victory of one and the destruction of the other, for *all* are undergoing a severe trial.

51. My love and My grace are with you. This is the Third Era, in which your spirit rises anew in its longing for the Light. Despite the times past and even amidst the chaos that reigns in your world, you have been able to set out to seek Me. Who could prevent the unfolding of the gifts that one carries within one's spirit?

52. Let my word penetrate your hearts, so that it may later reach all people. If you notice that my spokespeople have not attained perfection, understand that even the simplest instruction or the most basic teaching I impart to you through them contains divine essence. Encourage those hearts through your faith and trust, and truly, I tell you, you will reap perfect fruit.

53. When this nation lives by practicing My teaching of spiritualization, you will see a great number of foreigners coming here, who regard this land as the Promised Land, and when they are in its bosom and see how this people lives and how it offers its worship to God, they will recognize that in your hearts dwells the Peace and the light of the Lord, but that the New Jerusalem is beyond this world. Ensure that your works do not obscure the path that can lead them to the longed-for goal, which is My Kingdom. Let it be love, goodwill, and brotherhood with which you receive your brothers, so that there may be no aversion or resentment toward any brother from other races or peoples! Love and forgive, for thereby you will kindle in their hearts the hope of My divine forgiveness.

54. Teach repentance, contrition, renewal, and patience in trials and in experiences of atonement, and thereby you will dispel the superstitious

fear of hell as you have imagined it, and instead you will erect a sanctuary for My Divinity and give form within yourselves to a more perfect conception of My divine justice.

55. Since it was I who taught you to love one another and to forgive those who offend you, I also gave you proof of this through My works. — I speak to you of heavenly manifestations, yet I do so in parables so that you may understand Me better. I cannot reveal the whole of spiritual life to you, for your mind would not yet be able to grasp it. It is better that I show you, step by step, the path that leads to the summit, and when you least expect it, you will find yourselves in My presence.

56. I have foretold to you times of trial and pain. Yet do not fear, for if you enter them prepared, you will be amazed at the wonders I have in store for you in those days. Then the unbelievers will believe.

57. Everything I have revealed to you in these times is meant for *you* to make known to humanity. This is the task you must fulfill so that you may continue to ascend in the Hereafter.

58. Disciples, truly, I tell you, if I have made Myself known among you in this time, it was not because people called for Me. I have sought you out because this was My will, and thereby I have fulfilled a promise. The forces of nature bore witness to My renewed presence, and some hearts felt it. It was not the bells that announced Me! How much must people purify themselves so that they may perceive My presence!

59. If the world had heeded My word, it would not be necessary for people's eyes to shed tears in order to see Me.

60. I show you once again the tablet of the Law. It is the beginning and the end of the book that I am currently revealing to you, so that you may remain prepared in the time after My departure.

61. Today it is a small group that surrounds Me, but tomorrow it will be immeasurable multitudes who will gather around Me. Among them will come the Pharisees, the hypocrites, seeking errors in My teaching to stir up the opinion of the masses against My work. They do not know that—before they even examine My work—they themselves will be seen through.

62. Your task will then be only to remain calm and composed and to demonstrate the moral power of My teaching in your works. If you conduct yourselves thus in the trials, even the most inveterate persecutors will acknowledge that you have indeed heard Me. — I come to pour out knowledge upon you, for only through wisdom will you be close to the Father.

63. I give you My Word with the same spiritual substance with which I spoke to you in the Second Era, and I have reminded you of many of My teachings that you had forgotten or from which you had turned away due to the erroneous interpretations of your forefathers.

64. You have strayed so far from My teaching that I can tell you: You have created a path that is entirely different from Mine, yet you have given it the same name. No one but I could free you from your error—with words of life, love, and truth.

65. Therefore, fathom and understand My Word now that you are listening to Me, and there will be light within you. This is the time when I tell you with full clarity that the reincarnation of the soul is a fact, that it has existed since the dawn of humanity as the light of divine justice and love, without which you could not progress on the long path of the soul's perfection. — It is I who have told you that you belong to the spiritual lineage of Abraham, that you belong to *the* group of humanity that sinks deeply in one epoch, only to rise again in another at the call of the voice of one of My messengers, and then to fall once more and rise anew, as is the case now.

You have reached the Sixth Seal, yet I see upon you a heavy burden of transgressions as (clinging) filth from humanity. Yet you rise above the sins with the spiritual capacity to understand Me and feel Me, and with the resolve to follow Me unwaveringly to the final goal.

66. If you have faith, listen to the voice of your conscience, and it will then become clearer to you; when you hear these words, remember your past so that you may judge your life, your love, and your deeds. Your conscience will tell you whether or not you have dedicated yourselves to fulfilling your mission. But do not be afraid, for there are no righteous people on earth before whom you need to be ashamed. I alone am the Righteous One, and I judge you with love.

67. Because of your sins and your insignificance among this humanity, I have called you scum; yet I have also told you that I will make use of this “scum” to present it, after I have purified it, as an example.

68. Form a community in which you faithfully follow the Law of God and human laws, in which morality and the upward development of the soul are present. Truly, I tell you: I see that in this time, men and women have strayed from their path.

69. I see men who do not fulfill their obligations—women who shirk motherhood, and others who encroach upon spheres intended for men, even though it was told to you in ancient times that the man is the head of

the woman. The woman should not feel neglected because of this; for now I tell you that the woman is the *heart* of the man. Behold, this is why I have instituted and sanctified marriage; for in the union of these two beings, who are spiritually equal but physically different, lies the perfect state.

70. Who doubts that I am speaking to the world at this very moment, simply because his sin makes him unworthy of Me? What would be praiseworthy about Me if I were only there where there are only the righteous, where there is neither pain nor ignorance? If the Father encourages the children to earn merits so that through them they may obtain His grace, then the Father also earns merits toward His children in order to have the right to be loved. I still see you as little children whom I come to help, to pull you out of the mire, to bring you to the well and wash you there, so that I may then clothe you in the garment of virtue.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 67

1. I bless all My children, both those who hear My teaching and those who are not present at this gathering. Come and listen to the Spirit of Truth, for this Word will be your spiritual staff. Your hearts appear to Me weighed down by suffering, sorrows, ingratitude, and disappointments that have accumulated in your lives. Take this word into yourselves as if it were wine, and its sweetness will soothe your bitterness.

2. Some still take delight in the pleasures of the world at this time. Others, however, have not known these false joys and have found peace in their spirit upon returning to the Spiritual World. For if you think that those who enjoy material satisfactions and pleasures are the ones closest to Me, you are mistaken. Truly, I tell you, they still have many lessons to learn! But he who rejects all that glitters with false splendor stands in communion with his Lord and is filled with His divine power.

3. You newcomers, let the Master present a new teaching before your eyes; prepare yourselves so that I may give you new revelations. You know that the duration of My revelation spans only from 1866 to 1950, and it is necessary for Me to tell you everything I have in store for you during this period. You have only a few years left to hear Me in this form. If you make use of them, you will ultimately possess the great teachings I have promised you.

4. Has anyone thought that the “workers” will rest from their work after 1950? Truly, I tell you, that is when the struggle will truly begin! My disciples must then become masters so that the multitudes may seek them as they have sought Me. The visionaries must perfect themselves so that they may become great prophets in the eyes of the people, and all of you must prepare yourselves to receive the inspiration of the Holy Spirit. You must continue to gather together so that people may seek you out, drawn by the spirituality and devotion of your gatherings, as well as by your works of love and mercy.

5. Remember these events that await you and that must come, for they are foretold in My Word. Then your conscience will tell you whether you have reflected on My teachings, whether you have pondered and understood them, and whether you are preparing yourselves for this time of struggle.

6. This people will produce new patriarchs, under whose guidance virtuous families will arise, which will serve as examples for the rest. There will also be martyrs; these will be those who, while fulfilling their mission, must endure the attacks, persecutions, and mockery of men—those who must suffer hardships and deprivations in order to serve their neighbors.

7. Everything is prepared for the final battle, after which a single teaching will remain, which will be this truth that I teach you and that I have revealed to you throughout the ages—as the Law of the Spirit, full of wisdom, justice, and love.

8. Your works and conduct must become ever purer, and you must not fear being brought before the courts during times of slander and persecution directed against you, provided that the fulfillment of your mission corresponds to what I have taught you.

9. So that the light of My Spirit may shine in your minds during your gatherings, you must learn to maintain silence and inner composure as you have never done before; then you will truly feel My presence and My miracles, and My spirits of light will strengthen and enlighten you. But woe to those who exchange My truth for deceit!

10. Understand how great My work is, and how little value you have attached to it. If you have been greatly refreshed while hearing Me through the voice-bearer's mind, I tell you in truth that I have an even more perfect form in store for you—one in which you receive Me directly in your thoughts. My teaching will then reach you in a pure, clear, and divine manner, because it has not passed through the mouth of the voice-bearer.

11. Do not be confused when I tell you that I am once again standing before judges, tribunals, and teachers of the law. Truly, I tell you, I have found a tribunal in many of those who follow Me today, and I have stood before a judge! Tomorrow, people will judge Me through *you*. This is why I ask you to ensure that your deeds are good, so that instead of denying this truth, they may improve themselves and profess it, rather than condemning it.

12. How much I had to speak to you during this time! Truly, I tell you, if you understood how to make use of My Word, *a single* teaching would suffice to nourish you. But scarcely have a few moments passed since you listened to Me, yet you no longer keep My peace, nor have you shown My mercy among your fellow human beings.

13. Rise to the life of grace by eating the food I have brought you in this time. Do you not understand that you must leave the imprint of your footsteps upon the world? Today I desire that this imprint lead the multitudes of people into My divine presence. Come by the paths of light, of peace, of brotherhood, and you will soon find Me. Do not lose heart if you occasionally encounter an obstacle, or if your foot is wounded by the thorns along the way. Truly, I tell you, if your faith does not waver, you will

not lack the crystal-clear water that quenches your thirst, for you will be nourished by My Word.

14. When you feel strong and see that your brothers at your side are making their way only through hardships, do not feel superior, for you would fall into the grave error of vanity and would be like the worm that swells with the moisture of the earth. In My new people, neither kings nor lords shall rise up. Every bad seed will be removed from your hearts so that you may be my prophets.

15. Do not be content merely with having been saved from the uncertain paths. Go and seek out the lost, so that you may save them. Be humble, make room for mercy, become people of good will, and then you will be able to fulfill your task.

16. There are many who say to Me in their hearts: "Lord, I am in the process of fulfilling." To this I reply that they are scarcely ready to learn how to fulfill a task. You are not yet steadfast enough on the path. I must frequently strengthen you through My example and that of My apostles.

17. In the Second Era, humanity gave Me a cross of wood, to which people condemned Me to suffer. But in My spirit I bore another, heavier and bloodier one: that of your imperfections and that of your ingratitude.

18. Would you be able to carry a cross of love and sacrifice for your neighbors upon your shoulders and thus come into My presence? Behold, for this purpose I sent you to earth; therefore, your return will take place when you stand before Me with your mission fulfilled. This cross will be the key that opens the gates of the promised Kingdom to you.

19. If the crowds hurt and mock you as you walk the path of life with your cross—which is your road of bitterness—remember what you did to Jesus, and consider what He did for you: He forgave you.

20. With what fear do some of My children hear this word that comes from the lips of the human messenger, precisely because they know it is inspired by the Holy Spirit; and among those present there are some who witnessed the end of Sodom and Gomorrah and later the destruction of Jerusalem.

21. When you hear these revelations, remember that you have lived long on earth, and yet the result you present to Me is meager.

In times past, I granted you temporal goods in abundance so that you might see in this wealth a symbol of spiritual wealth. Today you see your material knapsack empty, for you no longer need these treasures; the time of material wealth is over for you.

22. Christ came to you, and after His birth, His body was not wrapped in linen or silk. Only a single small garment covered His body. Yet in His

words He brought a treasure, and He represented a kingdom more powerful than any on earth. — You were slow to understand because you loved the goods of this world very much and did not love the purity of the soul. Yet today you live in a new era and have a new opportunity for your soul to rise up, overcome human weaknesses, and bring to bloom all the spiritual riches with which it has been endowed.

23. Because of your development, you have grown up, and yet you feel too awkward to take the first steps into this new era. That is why I have come and made Myself known through your minds, to teach you to advance along the path of your spiritual development.

24. Behold the men, women, and children as they gather around religious communities and sects, and although the light of My Spirit is poured out upon all flesh and upon every spirit, they slumber in the face of the reality of this time.

25. How many trials must you still endure before you do not feel contempt for the poor, nor disgust toward the illnesses you call repulsive! Who can know whether that leper who held out his hand to you and from whom you turned away in horror was not, in another incarnation, your father or your son?

26. You beget children of your flesh, yet it is I who distribute the souls among families, tribes, nations, and worlds, and in this justice inaccessible to humans, My love is revealed.

27. People, make use of this time that I have granted you; it is precious and decisive for your spirit. My resonant and loud voice has awakened you from your lethargy. In My eyes, no one is burdened with guilt; I have loved all equally. Begin to love one another, so that humanity may finally be reconciled in My Law and fulfill the divine commandment that tells you: Love one another.

28. How is it possible that peoples who call themselves Christians destroy one another through war, and even pray before going out to kill their brothers, asking Me to grant them victory over their enemies? Can My seed exist where hatred reigns instead of love, and vengeance instead of forgiveness?

29. It is necessary that My prophets arise anew to admonish humanity. For while there are peoples destroying one another, blinded by ambition and violence, those who have received My light and judge humanity impartially fear to take up their task and spread the Good News. If these people knew how to pray with the Spirit, they would hear my voice; they would receive my inspiration. But every time they pray, a veil lies over their (spiritual) eyes, hiding from them the light of my presence. I must

come to people in the moments when their bodies rest, to awaken their souls, to call them, and to speak with them. It is Christ who, like a thief in the dead of night, enters your heart to sow His seed of love within it.

30. Listen, disciples, and understand: Do not, through your indifference, give the Master cause to say, when He concludes the time of this revelation, that He spoke in vain. Yet if you do not make use of this time, you will have cause to weep over your ingratitude. Many times despair will overwhelm you and illnesses will strike you down, even though you had a source of health within your reach that you did not wish to use. Only My mercy will be able to save you; to earn it, I have taught you to share your bread with the hungry.

31. Understand the Divine Mercy that draws near to your hearts, so that you may regard one another as your brothers and sisters.

32. I do not deter you from any of your human duties, yet I tell you emphatically that you must also engage with the Father's teachings, so that your soul may be perfected by performing works that are pleasing to Me.

33. Today My divine ray descends upon your world, and it is present throughout the entire universe; it resonates within every creature. While in some it is intuition, in others it is inspiration, and in still others it is the human word, as it manifests among you.

34. These walls and this roof serve only to shield you from the harshness of the weather and to protect you from the curious or intrusive glances of your brothers. These men and women, through whom I give you My Word, have nothing divine about them; they are as human as you are, and the seat upon which they rest is not My throne, nor is it My judgment seat. This little bench serves only to support the voice-bearer during his ecstasy.

35. I come to establish a kingdom of love in your hearts. But so that the foundations of this kingdom may be indestructible and eternal, I have revealed to you the teachings of the Spirit; without knowledge of these, you would create only erroneous doctrines of faith.

36. You will have this Word until the year 1950. After that, I will leave this planet to you for the fulfillment of your mission; but not only the Earth, but also the Spiritual Realm.

37. In the moment of your inner reflection and prayer, I have come to you to comfort you and make My presence felt, so that you may experience that the connection from spirit to spirit is true. Thus, you have learned to expect My coming whenever I make Myself known and address My Word to you.

38. Your heart is at peace, and you hold gratitude in your spirit, for you remember that when I called you, your conscience accused you: “You are unworthy.” But then you heard My voice telling you: “I love you, come to Me, you are My chosen ones, I forgive you.” Then faith and love for the Master blossomed in your hearts.

39. In your spirit I have laid down this inheritance; upon these foundations I let My work rest, which must not have weak foundations. This light will not be extinguished, for I kindled it beforehand in your hearts; this teaching will not perish, for I have purified you beforehand.

40. Do not think that *you* sustain My work on earth; it is the work that sustains *you*.

41. Do you understand why I chose simple and untrained hearts to lead the first communities? Because—even if they were to introduce as many imperfections as they might into My work—it would not lose its essential substance, and My justice would come at the appropriate time to reap the harvest and separate the wheat from every weed. But do not forget that I have told you that the first will be last and the last will be first, for from generation to generation disciples will arise whose development, spiritualization, and understanding will enable them to make great progress on the spiritual path.

42. You have vowed to follow Me on this path; yet I tell you that it was not necessary for you to make a vow. For what person, having come here from the path of suffering, would wish to return to it?

43. *I* am paving the way for you to True Life, where peace dwells. *You* create calamitous paths that you mark with your tears and your blood.

44. I give you My teachings in a language that even the most uneducated can understand; for I do not speak to you in unfamiliar expressions or with scientific terms. I use simple words, for I am the Word of Love that speaks to every spirit and every heart. I want you—when I cease to speak to you in this form—to have made use of the spiritual essence of this wisdom, so that tomorrow you may pass it on to humanity with *the* truth and wisdom it contains.

45. The paths are now being paved so that humanity may set out from various points on Earth in search of the radiant beacon of this teaching, which will soon be the ideal of every spirit.

Your whole being is now preparing to bear witness to My Word: the spirit, the heart, and the lips, so that you may be like a pure spring from which these crystal-clear waters flow, spreading their refreshing fragrance among humanity.

46. Fulfill your destiny! Do not desire to return to Me without first having traveled the path I showed you, for you would suffer the pain of seeing stains on your soul that it has not yet washed away, because it did not reach the end of its path of atonement.

Reincarnations have passed over you, yet many of you have not appreciated the infinite grace and love that the Father bestowed upon you through them. Consider this: the greater the number of opportunities, the greater your responsibility; and if these opportunities are not utilized, the burden of atonement and the law of retributive justice will grow with each one. This is the burden whose unbearable weight many people do not comprehend, and which only My teaching can reveal to you.

47. My instruction seeks to make you *masters* of this transitory realm, so that *it* may not rule over *you*. I do not want you—when you come into My presence clothed in the spirit—to say to Me: “Father, why have You called me away, even though I still wished to live on earth?”—How rarely do you show yourselves in agreement with My will!

48. Today I say to those whom I have called beginners and disciples in this age that no one will come to Me without first having traveled the path assigned to his spirit for its full development. — This is a time of atonement and justice; I alone know the judgment regarding each individual. Every transgression from the past is being atoned for today. It suffices to tell you that he who once brought death to his fellow men has now had to come (to Earth) to bring the (spiritually) dead back to life.

49. Blessed children, I know your prayer and understand your language. People show you no consideration because they consider you small and weak, causing the soul hidden within you to suffer.

50. Elderly ones, you have been bent by the weight of time and struggles; your lips are silent, your heart is sad. You have learned much in life; you can no longer hope for the glories of the world, for your youth lies behind you, and you place your hope only in the life that awaits your soul beyond death. You feel useless because your brothers believe you are of no use, since you do not work physically. But you know that a light burns in your hearts and a book (of experience) exists. I, your Master, understand you, know your heart, and say to you: Speak with Me, realize how My love enfolds you. Wait calmly for the hour of your calling. Do not be troubled: there, true life and eternal youth await you.

51. My daughters, I alone understand you. Your hearts have opened to life like the calyx of a flower. You dream of love, of tenderness, of happiness. But I say to you: Do not dream any longer; awaken, for you must prepare yourselves well so that you may fulfill the noble task that

awaits you, and you must become very strong to empty your cup of suffering. But if your hearts love, you will find in that love the support and comfort for your journey through life.

52. In this time of restoration, My justice will leave a deep mark on humanity. People will have to give an account of all their deeds. Whoever has opened their eyes to the truth on this earth shall "watch" and pray, for if people do not rise up in prayer amidst the confusion, chaos will reign in the world. These moments here, too, are dedicated to "watching." You, the people entrusted with spiritual prayer so that you may earn merits for peace—turn away from the useless and the evil, and prepare your soul more and more.

53. It is necessary that an army of soldiers of peace be prepared on earth, one that will fight against hatred and sin until they are eradicated. It is this army that I am now gathering and training, and it will consist of visible and invisible beings. My Apostle John had the gift of beholding it in his Revelation.

54. Soon My legions will be ready and will take the fields of death and desolation. Their coming will be like a whirlwind that shakes the hearts of men. A storm will rage within each of them, and only *a* beacon will shed light in the darkness of those days, and that beacon will be Me. All the children of this people who do not resolve to fulfill the task I entrusted to them when I sent them to Earth will be called to the Spiritual Valley so that they may make room for those who must fight. Later, those who have passed over will begin to work in the Spirit; but their effort will have to be greater.

55. Those who obediently fulfill their task will fear nothing, for the light of the divine beacon will illuminate their paths in the midst of the storm. There will be nothing that could cause them to fail or plunge them into ruin.

56. Blessed are those who know how to use this time as atonement, for *they* will emerge unscathed from this battle. But those who still love the treasures of the earth and strive for the highest positions and the glory of the world—they will have to endure their atonement amid the greatest anguish of the soul.

57. What will those who have loved only the world be able to offer to the Father? What will they be able to answer when they appear in spirit before Him who has loved them so much and who has offered them so many opportunities for the salvation of their souls?

58. You should all have been prepared for this time. Remember that My messengers even gave their lives for you in order to proclaim My justice to

you. You paid little heed to those voices, simply because you believed they were far from the truth. But behold, those voices of the messengers and prophets are rising and resounding in this time with even greater urgency. Truly, I tell you, if those messages are listened to attentively and studied with faith by people, I will send my new prophets to announce to them what comes after this time, and for the sake of the earlier prophets, those who are yet to come will find faith.

59. Blessed is he who has peace in his life and uses it to perform works of mercy toward his brothers. Blessed is he who, though he bears pain in his heart, forgets himself to comfort his neighbor. He lives according to the example of Jesus, who, bent under the weight of the cross, went on His way and even then comforted, healed, and forgave the multitudes.

60. The Prophet Elijah, the forerunner, the herald of the Third Era, intercedes for his flock; he prays for those who do not know how to pray, and with his cloak covers the sinner's stain in the hope of his renewal. Elijah is preparing his multitudes, his armies, to combat the darkness that has arisen through humanity's ignorance, sin, fanaticism, and materialism.

61. Even for the sake of a single "last one" among you, whenever I preach My Word to you, there is a feast in My Kingdom—a feast in which you all partake. If you only knew how much joy there is in the Master whenever someone comes for the first time to hear My teachings, even if doubt, hardness of heart, and even mockery are present in their heart! — My Word knows how to overcome all human weaknesses.

Today a heart asks Me: "If You are Christ, why do You dwell in such poverty?" Yet the Master must say to him: When did I crown Myself King in your world? When did I dwell in palaces on earth? *Once* I lived among men so that you might come to know Me as a human being— —and I demonstrated to you My perfect humility and gentleness. I *am* a King, yet it was not *men* who created *my* crown, which consists of wisdom. *My* crown is that light which shines in the divine mind of the Creator, and the rays it emits fall into *your* minds—not so that you may consider yourselves kings, but so that, in the knowledge of the greatness that God has placed in your spirit, you may be able to be humble with the true humility that I taught you through Jesus when I said to you: "I am the way, the truth, and the life."

My peace be with you!

Instruction 68

1. I have come to teach the flock of Elijah. My word is to this people what the manna was to the people of Israel in the wilderness. During this time, your spirit sought the truth in vain along the paths of life, until you finally heard the voice of your Lord. I am the traveler, the stranger, who has knocked at the doors of your hearts. Instead of sensing my presence, people have continued to devote themselves to their worries, their ambitious goals, or their sufferings. You who have sensed My presence and heard My voice have received the strength to endure life's ups and downs, and the light to understand that the world's possessions are not a paradise, that this is not the Promised Land, that the world is now a sorrowful valley of tears, a land of exile and atonement. It will be in the spiritual realm where you will find true peace and true happiness, where I will celebrate with you the joyous feasts of your arrival. Everyone who longs for true peace must seek it in My truth, on My path. In vain do people strive for a "crown" or a "throne," believing that by attaining it they have attained peace. I tell you that the time of the "kings" has come to an end. *My justice has come to mankind.*

2. I, your King, taught you that on earth there is no other crown but the crown of thorns, and no other throne but the cross. And everything you did to Jesus, He endured out of love for you. Today, now that I have returned and meet you anew in the world, I do not accuse you of that blood. I come full of love and forgiveness for you, to make Myself known among the humble, among these simple children who did not understand My coming in this form.

3. I have rescued you from the corruption of your lives and cleansed you of your stains; I have called you disciples, entrusted you with a precious seed, and designated you as "My workers." I have charged you to guard this seed with devotion, for whoever loses it will be poorer for it than before.

4. People, this is the time when you must walk the path of My Law, so that the events of past times are not repeated, when the weaknesses and downfalls of the people of Israel were the obstacles that made it impossible for the other nations to worship the true God.

5. The light of the Holy Spirit enlightens your minds so that you may fathom all that I reveal to you and may give satisfactory answers to your brothers. Do not think that I leave you to your own devices, relying only on what your memory has retained of what I taught you. What can you impart to people without My assistance? What proof can you offer without My help? However, if you have faith in My power and My support

and are prepared, you will be able to heal the sick, convince the unbelievers, and raise the “dead.” You will seek out some and receive others, and the good news will be given to people that I have made Myself known through the human faculty of reason.

6. Until the last day of the year 1950, when I will withdraw My Word, I will continue to give people My message of peace and love. My manifestation and My Word of this time will move humanity; religious communities will be shaken to their very foundations, and even science—having become curious—will pause to investigate.

7. Here is the truth that you foresaw you would come to know openly in this time; yet you did not believe that you would find it in the simplicity in which it reveals itself, and even less in this form. Yet here it is; judge for yourselves!

8. I have spoken to you in a language that humans can understand, sometimes figuratively and in parables, sometimes with complete clarity. I will continue to reveal great truths to you through various messengers, for one alone would not suffice to convey the message of My divinity.

9. You come from distant lands; your travel bag is empty, and instead, your heart is full of sorrows. Yet when you heard this heavenly voice and I welcomed you, you experienced how your life’s path was illuminated, and peace—true peace—entered your heart.

10. Therefore, when you heard My Word through the human faculty of reason, you realized that this is the Third Era, that My revelation in this form will be brief, and that you must therefore make use of this teaching.

11. You consult your conscience, and it answers you that you have strayed from the path. Then you feel an infinite joy in the realization that it was a true miracle that you found *the* path that you believed to be so far away. The reason for this is that there are no barriers to faith; for repentance, a single sob suffices; for prayer, a moment of elevation; and for renewal, you will always find an opportunity for atonement.

12. When you entered the circle of these brothers of yours as “the last,” you felt unworthy to be among them and regarded them as higher beings. Later, your perseverance, your faith, and your love led you to take your place among the disciples. Once in that place, some preserved their humility, while others, lacking understanding of My teaching, were filled with vanity, felt themselves to be masters, and even looked down upon those whom they had previously admired and envied. I had to visit them and rebuke them; yet just as I tell you that you should take as your models only those who set good examples for you, so *too* should you recognize

how I make use of the disobedient and the ungrateful to impart to you teachings of great wisdom.

13. Some are ready to return to the path of obedience at the first warning sign of My justice. Yet there are also those who, in their arrogance, profane My commandments and set themselves above the law. My Word then becomes detailed and unambiguous, so that man may understand that it is humility and obedience to My commandments that bring you closer to Me.

14. Disciples, behold the light that reaches you; it is the reflection of the lights of the New Jerusalem, which sends you its message from infinity.

15. This nation, in which My Word has been revealed, is not the New Jerusalem that John saw with the eyes of the Spirit when he prophesied: "And I, John, saw the Holy City, the New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven like a bride adorned for her husband"; yet this nation is to be a symbol of that Spiritual City. Its inhabitants shall be prepared; from their hearts shall flow peace and a welcome to all who knock at their doors; from their spirit shall radiate the light that resolves the conflicts that confuse humanity; and from their worship of God shall emanate the example of spiritualization and elevation for other peoples.

16. Today you still doubt that this nation can fulfill such a destiny, and this doubt arises in your hearts when you see that you are materialistic, attached to the pleasures of the world, even though you hear the Divine Master and call yourselves His disciples.

17. Understand that I did not wish to lead you hastily along the path of My teachings, but that I have *also* told you not to stand still. Do you fear the judgments of men? Do you fear the torments you might suffer for My cause? Truly, I tell you, no crown of thorns will be placed upon your heads, nor will you carry a heavy cross under the lashes and fists of a bloodthirsty crowd.

18. Love your fellow human beings; sow My mercy everywhere; yet never be embittered because people poorly reward the service you render them. Remember the example of Jesus!

19. The path that I once marked out for you with my blood, I have today made visible with my light. But do not stain it with any blemish, nor leave any traces of imperfection or dishonesty, for then people will say tomorrow that He who spoke in this time was a deceiver.

20. Do not provoke My Divine Justice through disobedience or violations of My Law. Nor give cause for earthly justice to come upon you because of dishonest acts.

21. I want your spirit to manifest itself and overflow in this time, without your body being an obstacle that holds it back or a veil that hides it, and that every word that comes from your lips be full of life.

22. Beloved people, for you the Second Era belongs to the past; for Me, it is present. Judea is not the place of My manifestations today; Jerusalem is not the city that welcomes its Savior with psalms and olive branches. It is another place in the world where I find Myself today, but it is the same people, the same souls. Now your heart is the city, and your psalms and olive branches are inner jubilation.

23. Now it is not Peter, Andrew, John, James, Bartholomew, Philip, and the other disciples who surround Me; they fulfilled their mission and left you their example; today it is the great multitudes of disciples whom I am preparing. You clearly feel your spiritual gifts: in some, the gift of prophecy manifests through spiritual visions and dreams; in others, the gift of the word; in still others, the gift of inspiration, spiritual dialogue, and healing. But within all of you exist the same abilities, which you can develop through your works of love for your brothers.

24. You have all seen or sensed the Transfiguration during My revelation, when the voice through whom I give you My Word vanishes from your sight and Christ appears in spiritual form, filled with love for you.

25. Disciples, we are already approaching the gates of the "City." Behold it; it is the heart of humanity. Will it be prepared to receive the Master and His disciples?

26. Watch and pray, for while some will receive Me with songs of praise, the Pharisees will lie in wait for you, and some will even offer you money for your silence. Watch, lest you fall into temptation, for from this trial the false disciples will emerge, who will betray their faith.

27. I bring you peace and a new teaching. Just as My sacrifice of the Second Era abolished the sacrifice of innocent animals that you offered on the altar of Jehovah, so today the nourishment of My divine Word has brought about that you no longer represent My Body and My Blood through the bread and wine of this world.

Every soul that wishes to live must be nourished by the Divine Spirit. Whoever hears My Word and feels it in his heart has truly been nourished. He has not only eaten My Body and drunk My Blood, but has also taken of My Spirit to nourish himself.

Who—after having tasted this Heavenly Food—will seek Me again in images and forms made by human hands?

From time to time I come and do away with traditions, rites, and customs, leaving only the Law and the spiritual essence of My teachings to remain in your spirit.

28. This is a time of remembrance, inner reflection, and contemplation; let Me dwell among you. I come from the cities and the battlefields and have shared with My children the bread of their bitterness. I have spread light along all paths, have performed miracles, and have given proof of My presence among humanity. Yet it is necessary that you accept Me so that you may hear My words to the very end.

29. Ensure that I find the dwelling in your hearts prepared, that My table is there and the bread is upon it. I want you to feel courted by My love, just as I did with the meek John. — O people, prepare yourselves inwardly and attain true spiritual vigilance, so that you do not profane the Divine and allow it to reveal itself to you. Recognize that you receive My divine ray in your minds, even though they are still full of sins and passions. If in the Second Era you made Me carry a cross amid blows and mockery, let Me dwell in your hearts today.

30. I demand of you *preparation*, which means *renewal* and spiritualization, so that when the year 1950 comes, the crowds of listeners will be very large. For among the multitude, My gaze discerns those who belong to the one hundred and forty-four thousand, whom I must mark on their foreheads and to whom I must make their mission known. But do not be concerned if, on the last day (of My revelation), the twelve thousand from each tribe are not (all) marked.

From infinity, I will let them feel My caress and assign them the task entrusted to them. The place where they are is irrelevant. I tell you this because I alone can assign the destiny and tasks of every creature, and there is no one who can do so after My departure.

31. After 1950, I will let you know who those are who belong to this number, even without having heard My Word; they too will provide proofs of faith. — After My Word is finished, some will try to imitate you in order to take advantage of people's credulity. But *you* will be prepared so that you may detect every falsehood.

32. You will keep My farewell message in your hearts in the form in which I will give it to you. Yet you must let this testimony reach other nations and tell humanity that I am very close to all My children in the Spirit.

33. Today I tell you: Here is the Master, the one whom people called the Rabbi of Galilee. I give you the everlasting teaching, the teaching of love. The feast to which I invite you today is spiritual, as are the bread and

the wine. But today, as in days of old and as always, I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

34. I give you my strength, for this Third Age is full of trials. My warmth has descended into your heart, which was cold as the stone slab covering the dead, and already you feel it beating with love for its Father. You have seen how, among the great multitudes of people, I have gradually chosen those who are to bear the divine sign on their foreheads, and that My Word tells them that this grace with which I have clothed them is not meant for them to exalt themselves above others and humiliate them , but that they should bear it with the humility of a person who is ready to serve his neighbor, because he recognizes that this teaching is for everyone.

35. A time of grace lies before you; this people must experience it with an enlightened mind and with full awareness of all that it speaks and sees. This time of grace must not become routine for you, and even less should you concern yourselves with trivial matters.

36. This period, in which I have given you testimonies of My presence through this manifestation and have performed miracles on the life path of each one of you, will be the memory that strengthens you tomorrow in the struggle, so that you may walk your path with resignation, spiritualization, and love. My Law will shine through your spirit and illuminate your path, just as the face of Moses shone when he descended from Sinai and sought out the people who were gathered at its foot.

37. The twelve tribes will once again gather around My Law. At their head will stand the twelve thousand from each tribe, and when the time comes, I will say to them: Set out as the good disciples of Christ to bring the good news of My presence.

38. All prophecies will be fulfilled, and humanity will see a people emerge from its most hidden and unknown corners—a people that is humble, poor in material goods but strong in spirit, zealous for My Law, and merciful toward its fellow human beings. Its sanctuary will be internal, invisible, and untouchable, and therefore impossible to destroy. There an indelible light will burn, illuminating its path. Its life's journey and trials will be painful and hard, yet it will never grow weak because of them, nor will it complain out of dissatisfaction or sorrow, nor will it turn its back on Me, for it possesses the strength of the Apostle.

People will rise from the filth, the mud, and sin to the law and virtue, and walk in the ways of love and grace. My Spirit will be felt everywhere; every eye will see Me, every ear will hear Me, and every mind will comprehend My revelations and inspirations. People whom others

considered unskilled and uneducated will suddenly find themselves enlightened and transformed into My prophets. From their lips will come words that will be like crystal-clear water upon withered hearts.

39. The prophets will draw this water from the Source of wisdom and truth, which is I; in it, people will find health, purity, and eternal life.

40. All the pain currently pouring down upon humanity is the cup of suffering through which it will attain purification. The number of widows and orphans will increase day by day, yet Mary's mantle has spread over their desolation and their lamentations. My justice has come upon your world, and through it, the very face of the planet will be transformed. Nature is calling humanity to account for its desecrations, which is why the forces of nature have been unleashed. The scientists who claim to believe in Me are dismayed and confused, and when they saw My justice coming, they cried out, "Father, Father!" Yet their cry was not born of love or repentance, but of fear for their lives and for what they possess in the world. I tell you anew that not everyone who calls Me "Father" loves Me.

41. If humanity were to see all the signs of judgment and the rich were then to hasten to share with the poor what they possess; if those who have offended were to ask for forgiveness; if those who have defiled themselves with theft, vice, or lies were to repent and resolve to wash away their stains—truly, I tell you, the floodwaters would gently return to their riverbeds, the hurricane-like storms would become a gentle breeze, and the war that has cast its spell over humanity would transform into an angel of peace. But your hearts are hard; you look upon the naked person at your side without feeling their chill, and you do not feel the hunger or the pain of your fellow human beings, even when your help could reach them.

42. No one wants to consider that you are merely pilgrims in this world, and you do not wish to do anything that might be of use to you on your journey into eternity.

43. Here I am, humanity—spiritually present, truly and genuinely, within you and outside of you, so that you may hear the voice of the Word and set out to take up your sandals, your provisions, and your staff, and walk the path of My teachings until you reach the presence of He who is your one and only God.

44. People of Israel, you are in My presence. You come here like ignorant children and do not realize that you carry within your souls a great burden of guilt that you must atone for. You have been sent forth once more in this time so that you may have the opportunity to make

amends for your past transgressions, and you may ascend to that level where I wish to see you.

45. You come here to hear My Word on this day, and with uncertainty in your hearts, you bow before Me and ask Me if I have returned to you. Yet I tell you: Reflect, and you will realize that I have revealed My love to you and allowed you to feel My presence. I have chosen you from among great multitudes of people so that you may receive this inheritance and subsequently pass it on to your brothers.

46. You present to Me your struggles, your efforts, and your concerns for others, and I accept them because they are pleasing to Me. I see you weary, with bleeding feet, but with the wisdom that life bestows. Some of you take Me as your example and carry out your tasks with patience and spiritual elevation. Think of those who come after you, and prepare the way for them; your example will be the best legacy. As long as you live humbly and work in obedience to My commandments, you will feel My peace. But if you allow your ears to close to My instructions, you stray from the path and fail to consider that people are observing your actions and judging you at every moment. How could you speak of My power and My wisdom if you attributed My words to yourselves in order to be praised? Feel the true greatness that I have granted to each of My children, which is greater than that which *you* claim to possess. When I grant you a miracle, rejoice and remember that through it I have shown you My love.

47. Study my **parable**:

48. "In a province there lived a venerable old man, surrounded by men, women, and children whom he had invited to partake in a feast. They all came from different directions and accepted the invitation of that elderly man. A melodious bell rang out from on high, and at its call they hurried in long lines, full of devotion, to the place where the one who had called them lived.

49. When those crowds entered the dwelling, they saw neither bread, food, nor water on the table to nourish the body, and in some, disappointment began to creep into their hearts, while in others, mockery took root. With apparent humility they bowed their heads, yet inwardly they grumbled against the old man. He, however, who knew what was going on within those people, spoke to them: "Come to Me and listen! You have been like shipwrecked people on the path of life, without a beacon to save you. You have been dead to love and joy and do not know the purpose for which you came into this world. You have also allowed

yourselves to be defeated by the vicissitudes of life, by the world and its passions, and that is why I have called you. I will show you the path that will make you happy and give you the light.” Fearful and with the feeling that the old man was reading their hearts and knew their thoughts, they pointed out to him their sick bodies, their weariness, and their thirst for spiritual fulfillment.

50. “Be happy,” the old man said to them, “I will grant you the blessings you need; I will satisfy your hunger and your thirst.”

51. Among those crowds were both hypocrites and people of pure heart, and they all listened to the teaching. He opened the book of his perfect instruction and gave them his word as nourishment, and when he had finished, he asked them, “Have you satisfied your hunger? Are you satisfied?” They gave thanks for the miracle they had received, for they had never imagined that love could be so powerful. — The old man continued to speak to them: “Rejoice that you have accepted me. This is the bread that nourishes the soul, and the water that quenches the thirst for love and perfection.”

52. Thereafter, he gave that people laws and commandments, so that they might follow them and remain worthy to always receive that food. Those who understood this message vowed to obey and to live at all times in the practice of the virtues that the venerable old man taught. He told them that—when they felt strong enough—they should carry his teachings to other regions, that the “First Ones” should carry out this mission, while the rest should remain behind to receive the new arrivals.

53. Those chosen for this purpose set out to fulfill this mission, taking the old man’s strength with them. They kept watch, prayed, and began their work. All were united by the same ideal; a single thought dominated them: to bring that bread to the hungry. They encountered difficulties along the way, and their spirits struggled to overcome them. But soon they began to grow weak and to judge the old man (in their hearts), wondering whether his protection would follow them everywhere. They knew that from time to time they were to return to that house where the old man had gathered them. The time came when that people celebrated the memory of the day on which they had first heard the voice of the old man, and great multitudes hurried there; yet those disciples who had departed did not return; they had strayed from the path and had distorted the law. The old man felt pain at the absence of those disciples; he trained new messengers and sent them out to work. While the first ones acted contrary to their duty and forgot the essence of that teaching, the second

ones spoke in the name of the virtue that the old man taught and converted hearts through the truth of their words."

(End of the parable)

54. Ponder my parable and do not forget that you must be most vigilant if you wish to fulfill my commandments. Gather the sick, the thirsty, and the hungry, and give them the bread of the Spirit. Pour love into their hearts and be aware that you are messengers in my work of light and restoration. Do not let pride or vanity arise, lest you disinherit yourselves. Do not slacken in the fulfillment of my law. Love one another, and you will live in peace.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 69

1. At this very moment, I forgive you every sin, but I also tell you this: Go, if you will, even to the point of self-sacrifice, but do not sin again. I have written a book in your hearts; yet if I were to ask you to explain this teaching, you could not explain a single page of it to Me.

2. So that you may practice active charity, I have subjected you to small trials by placing those hungry for bread and comfort in your path. Yet how many times have you closed your doors to Me. I have often told you that I hide Myself in the hearts of these brothers of yours who implore your mercy.

Disciples, these opportunities that your Lord offers you—namely, to distribute spiritual and material blessings—serve to practice perfect charity—that which expects no reward and is instead recorded in the book of your good deeds. Have I not shown you My mercy through what I have done for you? So strive for your brothers. Remember how often I have granted you what you thought impossible. If you want the world to recognize that this is the time of my new revelation, bear witness to it through your works of love and do not do the opposite of what I have taught you in my teachings, for then you will deny my presence.

3. If, despite your efforts, you do not see the fruits of your sowing, do not be concerned. This act of love is like the one you perform for a person in need who knocks at the door of your home and from whom you expect no payment. Yet I will give your soul (after physical death) the opportunity to descend from the level on which it finds itself, to rejoice in the fruitfulness of the seed it left behind on earth.

4. Fathers, be sensitive to the signs of your children's spiritual progress. Observe the children entrusted to you with love and mercy, so that you may guide the new generations onto the path that has been paved by My light. Do not lead them into the abyss, nor dig pitfalls for them. These souls must not enter the Sodom and Gomorrah of this age.

5. Arm yourselves with patience, for the time will come when many will question you about this word. Among them, the new Pharisees and scribes will come to test you. Be without prejudice in your answers and give everyone honest information, for you yourselves must give account before Me for the answers and the conduct you display toward these testers.

6. Today your heart beats with joy, and the prayer you send upward is like incense or the scent of flowers. When your thoughts attain this purity, they unite with those of the righteous spirits who dwell near your Lord.

7. At all times I have told you: Pray. Today I tell you that through prayer you can attain wisdom. If all people prayed, they would never stray from

the path of light that I have laid out. Through prayer, the sick would be healed, there would be no more unbelievers, and peace would return to souls.

8. How can a person be happy if he has rejected My grace? Does he perhaps think that love, mercy, and gentleness are not qualities of human life?

9. Spiritual life, too, is governed by laws, and if you stray from them, you will very soon feel the painful consequences of that disobedience. Recognize how great

My desire is to save you. Today, as in the past, I will take up the cross to raise you to true life. Just as My blood shed on Golgotha shook the hearts of men and converted them to My teaching, so in this time it will be My divine light that causes the soul and the body to tremble, to bring you back to the true path.

10. I want those who are dead to the life of grace to live eternally. I do not want your soul to dwell in darkness.

11. Do you not hear the cries of justice? Do you not see the forces of nature as they ravage one region after another? Do you believe that—if you led a virtuous life—there would be any need for My justice to make itself felt in this way? Truly, I tell you, there would be no reason to purify you if I had found you pure.

12. Make your body compliant during this earthly life, for it is not right that your soul should later have to purify itself through suffering because of your weaknesses.

13. Sinners weep when they hear these words and ask Me what they must do to wash away their stains in this life. To this I answer them: Perform works of mercy among your brothers; your world is a suitable field for sowing charity. It is populated by millions of hearts suffering in various ways, with homes in misery, with men and women who have fallen into vice. It is a world in which places of atonement, hospitals, prisons, and battlefields abound. Forgive, forgive abundantly in your lives; understand that forgiveness is born of love. Whoever truly loves Me must love his neighbor, for he is My child, and he must forgive him whenever he is offended by him. Remember that My first words, as I hung on the cross, were intercession and forgiveness for those who crucified Me.

14. In every place and in every family, I will place a child of light so that they may pave the way for others; not only on earth, but also in the spiritual life, so that they may clear the path before their brothers and make it passable.

15. Many come to hear My Word, yet I alone know which soul is hidden within each body. Some listen to Me with a cold heart, others with doubt, yet there are many who tremble with love and joy as they feel My divine spiritual power, while others are tormented by pangs of conscience that their material nature cannot comprehend. For many of them cried out to Pilate at that time: "Crucify him, crucify him!" Yet today they weep, and in their pain they would be able to cry out with tears in their eyes: "Do not crucify Him, it is the Divine Master!"

16. I have often told you that *you* and *those* (from back then) are one and the same. Come, taste the wine anew and eat the bread from my table. Eat of the Lamb; it is the seed of life. Come, you who are hungry, thirsty, and defiled; strengthen yourselves and be satisfied, for afterward I will say to you: Take up your cross and follow Me.

At my table in this time, both men and women will be apostles; at this table I will seat your *spirit*.

17. It has been the women who have held high the spiritual banner in this time; *they* have left the footprints of the apostle on the path, one who zealously observes the law of the Lord. In My new band of apostles, the woman will stand beside the man, and there will be no specific age required to serve Me: both the adult and the child or the elderly will do so, the young girl as well as the mother. For I tell you once more that it is your *soul* that I seek, and that it has long since left its childhood behind.

There will not be twelve servants as in the Second Era; now there will be one hundred and forty-four thousand, twelve thousand from each tribe. They are scattered among humanity, yet My love has marked them, and spiritually they are united, even though some live in this world and others in the spiritual realm. Of those who live on earth, some speak *one* language and others speak different languages. Yet none will stray from the path of their destiny, for the light of My Holy Spirit guides them. I know the trunk of this tree, its branches, and its leaves, and this tree has the task of providing shade for humanity.

18. My Spirit bestows upon you its revelations in fulfillment of the promises of times past. Truly, I tell you, you are already living in the times that were foretold to you. I promised you that I would return, and here I am. I made known to you the signs that were to occur before My arrival, and what would be among you during the time of My presence, and behold, how all has come to pass. The promise of My coming remained alive in your spirit, and you have awaited Me. But, scourged by afflictions, you were on the verge of faltering; yet today, as I am with you and you listen to Me, I ask you: When will you make My sufferings your own?

When will you truly love and suffer for the sake of the mission to which Jesus dedicated His life?

19. People, My Word makes your hearts tremble, and tears well up in your eyes when you think that He who loved you so much ended His life on a cross. You remember Me as I bled to death on the wood of torture, and then your spirit is shaken. But know this, humanity: even though Jesus' physical pains were cruel, they were but a faint reflection of the pain of the Divine Spirit.

20. Today I offer you the bread of My Word—a bread that is not leavened, nor earned by the sweat of your brow. Elijah has opened the door of the house so that you may enter and sit at the Lord's table in the Third Era, and he has blessed your path so that you may come into the Master's presence.

21. Those who considered themselves defiled and unworthy to appear before Me now feel pure, for My blood has not ceased to flow, My wounds have not yet closed, and every time people stray from the path or fall into sin, the sacrifice on the Cross, the loneliness, and the darkness of humanity are present in My Spirit.

22. From the spiritual table of this time, too, a false disciple will rise to conceal his betrayal and his remorse, and even today the disciples will ask Me that question: "Who is it, Master?"

23. At that time I dined for the last time, surrounded only by my Apostles, and what Christ told them, only they heard. Today I dine spiritually with my new Apostles, who are many, and among them I discover the Pharisee, the hypocrite, the traitor. Among the crowd come men and women from various religious communities to explore this Word and these manifestations, and then, based on what they know, to judge them and be able to say whether it is truth. I am bringing you all here so that you may be witnesses to this message of spiritual wisdom that I am imparting to you. It is the Third Testament, which only the Spirit of Truth could reveal to you.

24. Consider this: the Israelites according to the flesh adhere to the Law of Moses and the Word of the Prophets; the Christians united the Law of Moses and the Word of Christ into a single law. What, then, is so strange about this spiritual people uniting those two Testaments with the revelations of the Holy Spirit? This is the perfect Ark of the Covenant: here is the Law of Moses, the love of Christ, and the wisdom of the Comforter promised for this time.

25. Men who guide the spirit of humanity along the paths of religion: Open your eyes to this light; behold this people who have set out in their

longing for love, crying out for justice, and asking for light. It is only a very small portion of humanity who rise up as one, seeking Christ, His truth, and His promise. Take heed to humanity's turning toward the Eternal, toward the Spiritual! Or is it possible that—though you have eyes—you do not see? / know all things and see all things; therefore, I have come like a thief in the night to surprise you in your sleep and awaken you to the light of the new day.

26. For a long time now I have been teaching this people and have revealed to them the teachings that men had hidden from them. I have also have I revealed to them what I had reserved for them; yet have I not told them everything, nor will I make Myself known in this form until 1950. Those who did not hear my teachings will receive my message through the book that is my "golden pens."

27. After I depart, many will rise up against the people and against my teaching. Seas will be crossed by those who seek to fight and persecute my servants. But who could suppress the light of the Divine Master? Who could halt the soul's evolution or turn back time? If the people of the Second Era believed that by killing Christ on a cross His teaching would die, they merely signed their own sentence with their own hands, for Christ conquered all on the cross with His infinite love. Truth, like light, always triumphs over darkness, no matter how deep it may be.

28. My Spirit gives you the seed so that you may sow it in the fields that are the souls of men, which have become fertile through pain and struggle and are waiting only for the arrival of the Sower. Soon My Name and My teachings will once again be on everyone's lips.

29. To teach you a lesson in love, I wash your feet, beloved disciples, so that you may unite the teachings I have given you in this time with those I revealed to you in times past. I desire—when 1950 arrives, the final year of My Word among you—that those who are still "children" today may have become disciples. Today you still listen to Me with joy; yet what will it be like when you listen to Me, knowing that it is for the last time? — I remind you of the trials of the Second Era, yet I speak to you with new words, through the human mind, for if I were to speak directly to you, you would not be able to withstand the power of My Word, nor the intensity of its light, nor the majesty of My presence.

30. That is why I once came to you as a human being, and even to John I revealed Myself after My crucifixion through certain symbolic images, so that he might understand My revelations.

Truly, I tell you, I am working upon you so that you may receive the communication from spirit to spirit, the direct connection with My Divinity. After 1950, you will no longer hear Me in this form, but you will feel My presence, for your spiritual elevation will be greater, and you will then fully enter the era of spiritual dialogue. And once unity and brotherhood have taken root among you, the time of great miracles will come—the time when my voice will be heard by people. Then the struggle will come and the persecution; the doors of these houses of assembly will be closed, and your homes will be slandered. You will be called sorcerers, your relatives will disown you, and some of you will be imprisoned for defending My cause. Yet I will be with you, so that you may not lose heart; for I am life, and as long as I am in you—who could fight against Eternal Life?

31. Be vigilant, disciples, for when your voice awakens those who still sleep today, they will come from sects and denominations to tell you that what you possess is false, that *they* possess the Ark of the Covenant and the fulfillment of the promises, as well as the contents of the Seven Seals. And if you do not know how to fight with *the* weapons I have granted you—which are the weapons of love and wisdom—there will be much confusion among humanity, and people, longing for truth and hungry for light, will go wherever they are called and may lose their way.

32. You who have received the commission to guide and lead this people—set an example of brotherhood by uniting in spirit after the example of Jesus, Moses, and Elijah, who appeared united at the Transfiguration on Mount Tabor.

33. Disciples, I have taught you in this time not only through the Word, but also through My blessings, with which I have continually bestowed upon you in abundance. The times of allegories are over; today people will believe in Me, love Me, and understand Me without symbols, and even now the allegories in My Word are diminishing because you are now able to comprehend My teaching, to fathom it, and to put it into practice in your works of love.

34. If you believe that Jesus, because He was the Son of God, felt no pain, you are mistaken. If you believe that I am free from pain because I come today in the Spirit, you are likewise caught in an error. If you think that—because I know that you will all eventually be with Me—I do not suffer today, you are also wrong in that. Truly, I tell you, there is no other being more sensitive than the Divine Spirit.

I ask you: Who gave all beings this sensitivity? What good can you do that does not bring Me joy? And what evil can you do that is not like a

wound to My sensitivity? Behold, this is the reason why I tell you that humanity has crucified Me anew. When will I be taken down from My cross and freed from the crown of thorns?

35. Today you are to commemorate the Last Supper of Jesus through the spiritual bread that I have given you at all times. I have given you great examples of teaching: the manna of the desert in the First Era, the miracle of the fish in the Second. The bread that I blessed and distributed at my table in , representing the Divine, was a teaching that I imparted to your spirit so that it might understand my love. Today I bring no material bread that speaks to you of heavenly teachings. The time of symbols is over. Today I give you only My Word, in which I tell you that this revelation is not the highest you will come to know, and that what I tell you through this medium is not all I have to say to you.

36. Beloved people, remember and reflect during these hours on all that I did on that night, which was the last I spent among you as a human being, and also on all that I told you in those moments when I instructed you, saying: Welcome, disciples of the Third Era, whom I have gathered by leading you to come from various parts of the earth. I have gathered you so that you may form the new “caravans” of Israel, which will cross the desert that stretches before your eyes, and there you shall receive the Lord’s new teaching.

37. I see that some have not been able to free themselves from idolatry, despite the teachings and the trials they have undergone. Recognize how I have cleared the path to your spiritual ascent so that you may walk upon it. Yet do not allow doubt to interpose itself like a cloud that prevents your soul from beholding My light.

38. You have noticed that in this time you are freer from human temptations, and that I have granted you only what is necessary for life, and I say to you: Do not seek superfluous things.

39. You have found a palm tree in the desert and a spring of crystal-clear water. It was no mirage, it was no illusion; it was reality. The branches and the shade of the palm tree are My spiritual presence; its fruits are My Word; the spring is the love and wisdom that I have poured into your hearts.

40. Whoever has listened to Me attentively has learned this time to hear the voice of his conscience, to judge himself, to recognize his own work, and to take upon himself the pain he has created. Then the Spirit reveals profound teachings to the flesh to convince it that it must be gentle and submissive in the face of trials. Whoever reaches these profound reflections will not oppose My divine commandments.

41. As in the Second Era, My Word is hidden from no one; I let it reach the ignorant, the wise, those who are pure of heart, and the sinner, the sincere, and the hypocrite. The heavenly bell has rung for all. If this humanity, the majority of whom have drunk from the fountain of the teaching that I imparted to you as Christ, had been watchful and prayerful when I gave them the signs of my new coming—how great would have been their joy had they felt my presence. It was necessary for Me to send you a man so that he might deliver My message to you in the year 1866, and through his lips, Elias, announce the new era to you. Since then, this palm tree has spread its foliage more and more, whereby My Word reached new regions, prompted the sealed ones to set out, and taught the multitudes of people. Those who have listened to Me with gentleness and followed Me on the path to their spiritual development have felt no more weariness on their way, nor hunger nor thirst. They have experienced ingratitude, mockery, contempt, and indifference along the way. Yet nothing has stopped them, for their ideal finds its fulfillment at the end of the path, and they know that this goal is not on earth.

42. Only those who prepare themselves with this gentleness and spiritualization will attain the authority to free the suffering one from pain; for whoever is filled with vanity or makes poor use of his gifts loses this grace.

43. Do not impose My teaching on anyone under a specific name, but lift up the one who has fallen and tell him to believe in Me. Who could prevent you from doing good to your neighbor?

44. Think no longer of earthly comforts, so that you may prepare yourselves to fulfill your task, and think of those multitudes of people who, longing for the ark of salvation that is love—which is My teaching—will set out, and whom you must encounter along the way.

45. When will apostles of My cause appear anew, like those who followed Me in the Second Era? With how much faith, love, and steadfastness did they defend My truth! You would gladly perform those works and those miracles; yet truly, I tell you, you could do so if your faith were as great as theirs. Be people of faith, and you will perform miracles, even if you are in need in material terms. Hear Me and ponder My Word; otherwise, you have merely let Me speak into the void.

46. Be humble; recognize how Jesus bowed before His disciples to wash their feet. Do deeds like this for your brothers, and you will rightly be able to call yourselves My disciples.

47. How few are those who have kept watch and remembered the day on which Jesus died on the cross. Yet truly, I tell you, when you reflect on

the Master's death, you must remember that this moment will come for each of you. *I* had no need to fear death, for *I* am life; but *you* must take care to complete your mission, prepared and equipped within yourselves.

48. No one should feel insignificant or wretched, for you know neither your gift of speech nor the richness of your heart in loving your brothers.

49. You weep over the shameful death you inflicted upon your Lord on Golgotha, and you do not realize that in this time you are wounding Me anew and mocking My Word. But I have vowed to save *all* My children, and My will shall be fulfilled. If the blood I shed back then is not enough for this humanity, I will take a spiritual cross to allow Myself to be crucified upon it and to spread sparks of light that reach the souls through the consciences of men.

50. Woe to those who, through their wickedness and disobedience, set a bad example for the children whom I have sent (to Earth) with a spiritual mission! Do you wish to be like the mob that led Jesus to Golgotha amid shouts and mockery, thereby sowing terror in the hearts of children who could not understand why a man who only bestowed blessings was tortured and killed?

51. Every time Jesus fell, those innocent ones wept. But truly, I tell you, their weeping sprang more from the spirit than from the flesh. How many of them later followed Me and loved Me, even though the memory of what their innocent eyes had witnessed could not be erased from their hearts.

52. It is time for you to reflect on what I am telling you. Let the people hear Me; let the sick be the first to come into My presence. Pray for the sick who are absent, and visit those who are housed in institutions. Remember that in the Second Era, many of the lepers lived outside the city gates, and although they knew that Jesus healed the sick, they resigned themselves to hearing the sound of His voice only from afar, because they said to themselves: "How can we come to the Master when the crowd drives us away?" Then, in the face of human indifference and selfishness, Jesus rewarded their faith by cleansing their bodies of the affliction that tormented them.

53. Do not grow weary of listening to Me during this time, for those who hear My final word in 1950 will receive it in their spirit as a symbol of the last drop of blood that flowed from My body on the Cross.

54. You have forgotten the law and waited until the forces of nature reminded you of My justice: hurricanes, rivers bursting their banks, earthquakes, droughts, and floods are cries that rouse you and speak to you of My justice.

55. What other fruit can humanity offer Me in this time but that of discord and materialism? This people, which has heard My teachings for years, can likewise offer Me no harvest pleasing to Me.

56. No one escapes My justice. I judge the living and the dead. But truly, I tell you, if you do not rouse yourselves and practice My teaching truthfully and sincerely, the justice of men will judge you. — How greatly has this humanity defiled itself! The blood of the Lamb showed humanity the path of spiritual development they must follow to atone for their transgressions; yet, trusting in that divine blood, you have sinned anew. The world has taken you captive, yet I now demand back from you what belongs to Me.

57. I will remove the weed, which is a poisonous plant, and will once again sow the golden grain of wheat, and those fields that have long been barren will become fertile and bountiful.

58. Since ancient times, you have known through My prophet John that a time would come when every eye would see Me; that time is now before your eyes. In this time, the soul of humanity will open its eyes to the light of truth and behold Me. It will understand My Word and feel My presence. Not only will water spring forth from the stones, but flowers will also blossom.

59. Today you believe that *My* justice is punishing you by unleashing the forces of nature to sow misery, sorrow, and hunger. Yet—one day you will understand that it was *your own* deeds that brought that calamity, that judgment, down upon you. You will also learn that your merits, your faith, and the “ ” prayer can calm the forces of nature. Have you not heard that I grant my children authority over the forces of nature when I spiritually mark them? This should not surprise you if you remember that I gave the first human being the authority to subdue the earth. This is why I sometimes tell you that humanity has not yet discovered itself and therefore does not know itself.

60. I am the King of the Universe; man here on earth is a prince, for he is My child. Has man understood how to make good use of the power of all his abilities? Truly, I tell you, he has denied his Father and made *himself* a king to do *his own* will in the world. But whoever does not unite his will with Mine and walks outside the divine laws creates within himself the conditions for them to judge him. This *you* call punishment, and ultimately you call Me an unjust Father.

61. In this Third Era, many souls will behold My light, and as they illuminate their path through it, they will not stray again. Rather, they will

look back upon their past to recognize all their errors and repent of them.
They will no longer seek human glory, but only the immortality of the soul.

62. People will climb to the summit of the mountain, and from there
they will see the image of the Promised Land take shape, the New
Jerusalem, which awaits you as the highest reward in eternity.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 70

1. I am the treasure chest of wisdom, which humanity has not yet been able to fathom. I have given you the key to spiritualization so that you may open the chest with it and recognize what I have in store for you.

2. If any of My children consider themselves unworthy or feel incapable of opening the doors to My love, I tell you in truth that all My children are worthy of My love. You all possess the key to open this door. Do not lose it, lest you follow the tribe of Judah, which wanders aimlessly in this life and roams restlessly upon the earth.

3. I do not wish to see you as either the rich or the beggars, but as pilgrims whose provisions never lack sustenance for themselves or for the hungry whom they encounter along their way.

4. I want you to know the paths, to be able to distinguish between the various “trees,” and to recognize your own brother in every traveler you meet, so that when they ask you, “Where are you going?” you may answer sincerely and with conviction, always speaking My truth.

5. In this way, you will be like the traveler who trusts in the morning, who walks on free from worry for himself and can think of others; for I teach you to feel the pain of your neighbors and to soothe it with a drop of balm that I grant you, so that with it you may stand by your brothers.

6. How much I have had to purify your souls at all times! Do you think I would allow you to remain defiled, so that you might go forth in that state to preach My teaching?

7. I am equipping you so that you may be the strong Israel among men.

8. Upon hearing My Word, your soul trembled, for it remembered that it had heard this voice before, and it asks itself: Where was that? And I tell you: It was in the desert, on the mountains, and on the banks of the rivers of Judea, from the mouth of Jesus of Nazareth, in whom you doubted, even though you recognized that in His words there was a divine power, a love, and a might that gave you life, health, and peace.

9. You have been resurrected in this time, and your spirit has heard my teaching once more; your heart has trembled at the sound of this voice, which it already knows. My word is simple and humble; yet do not merely look at the color of the fruit—eat it, so that within its core you may discover its seed. It is this seed that you will plant tomorrow. If you tend it well, it will bear good fruit for you. Then you will realize that the tree from which it came bore within it the love of your Father.

10. Earn merits so that you may reach the place that is rightfully yours, which is not found on the thrones or in the palaces of the earth, nor among the glories of the world, nor in flattery or earthly honors. Your

place here on earth is in the struggle for peace and goodness, and in the hereafter it will be in my love.

11. This is not the Promised Land; you do not yet know this homeland promised to your spirit, nor does your spirit harbor a burning desire to reach it because of your attachment to the earth.

12. To all people of various creeds and religions I say that they have not known how to relegate material riches to their proper place, so as to then give the spiritual their rightful place. If people fulfilled My laws, they would already be able to see the reflection of the Promised Land from here and hear the sound of the voices of its inhabitants.

13. You claim to believe in My existence and to have faith in My divinity; you also say, “Thy will be done.” Yet truly, I say to you: How small is your faith and your devotion to what I decree! But I awaken true faith within you, that you may be strong on the path I have prepared for you.

14. Work on yourselves; do not wait until death takes you by surprise while you are unprepared. What have you prepared for the moment when you return to the spiritual life? Do you wish to be taken by surprise while you are still bound by chains to matter, to passions, and to earthly possessions? Do you wish to enter the Hereafter with your eyes closed, unable to find the way, and carry the weariness of this life imprinted upon your soul? Prepare yourselves, disciples, and you will not fear the coming of physical death.

15. Do not sigh because you must leave this earthly valley, for even though you recognize that wonders and glories exist within it, I tell you in truth that these are but a reflection of the beauties of the Spiritual Life.

16. If you do not awaken—what will you do when you find yourselves at the beginning of a new path, illuminated by a light that seems unknown to you?

17. Depart from this world without tears, without leaving pain in the hearts of your loved ones. Let go when the moment comes, and leave upon the face of your body a smile of peace that speaks of the liberation of your soul.

18. The death of your body does not separate you from the beings entrusted to you, nor does it relieve you of the spiritual responsibility you have toward those who were your parents, siblings, or children.

19. Understand that for love, for duty, for feelings—in a word: for the soul—death does not exist.

20. I have spoken to those who thought themselves dead, and they have said to Me, “Who has spoken to me?” I have touched them, and they have asked Me, “Who has touched me?” And they heard a voice that said

to them: "I am the One who raised Lazarus, the same One who rose from the dead to give you spiritual life."

21. My teaching can never lead you into fanaticism, nor does it instill superstitious or idolatrous notions in you; on the contrary, it frees your spirit from the chains that humanity has placed upon it. My path is narrow, but whoever walks upon it possesses and enjoys true freedom.

22. I do not wish to enslave you with My teaching, for in it there are no dogmas, condemnations, or damnations. I want you to come to Me out of love, through merit, out of faith, and out of conviction.

23. I have allowed you to become acquainted with creeds, sects, and doctrinal systems so that, by tasting the fruit of various trees, you might understand how to judge the taste of the fruit I offer you. Yet I ask you: Will you still be able to ask the clergy and priests whether it is true that I reveal Myself through the human faculty of reason? Why do you ask those who have forgotten My promise to return, and who do not even prepare to receive Me? Truly, I tell you, even the least educated among you will realize for yourselves that I am the One to whom I speak. If My Word causes your spirit to tremble, if it awakens and is deeply moved, this will prove to you that I am with you; for I am the only One who has power over the spirit.

24. Human words can make your *heart* tremble or impress your emotions and intellect. But if there is anything that has caused to move you deeply, beyond your emotions, your heart, and your intellect, that something has been the voice of your Lord.

25. I tell you that whoever has not been deeply moved upon hearing this Word may indeed deny My presence; yet it remains imprinted in his spirit, and the time will come when he will say: That voice I heard was the Lord's.

26. To help you continue to carry your cross, I distribute the manna that nourishes your soul, I prepare your hearts, and I make you My servants.

27. Times have changed; I now free you from all fanaticism and idolatry so that you may offer Me only your spiritualization.

28. I send out the call to My chosen ones in various regions and seek them out on their different life paths, so that they may all grasp the spiritual meaning of My Word, attain a clear and true understanding of My teaching, and put it into practice in their works of love among their brothers.

29. Although you are still little children at present, tomorrow you will be disciples and will emulate the disciples of the Second Era; and just as

they set out and bore witness to the truth, to My miracles, and to My love, so must you set out tomorrow to bear witness to My truth.

30. I have revealed to you the virtues you are to practice, and with the gifts your spirit has possessed since the beginning of your creation, you are to make yourselves known among humanity. I am now training my new workers, who tomorrow will sow this seed throughout the world. Little by little, great multitudes of people are coming to my work, drawn by the light of the Holy Spirit, who in this Third Era sends His rays upon all people.

31. I have come “on the cloud” to speak to humanity, which—because it is hardened in its depravity—has felt neither My footsteps nor My presence, nor has it perceived My connection with you through the human faculty of reason. I will be tireless in rousing them from their lethargy, and you will witness that people will gradually come from various paths to unite with you. Many will convert to Spiritualism, for I am now removing fanaticism and idolatry, the stagnation and confusion of humanity.

32. This is the Third Revelation, which was announced by Me and the prophets. This is the time when the light of the Sixth Lamp illuminates humanity. It is the promised time when I was to come in radiant light to fulfill My Word. I *have* come to make known to you the same spiritual and divine law as in all ages.

33. Blessed people of Israel: Throughout the ages, I have delivered you from Pharaoh’s bondage, and I say to you: If you do not wish to remain slaves, come to Me, for I will give you the strength and the power to break your chains. Do you wish to ascend the ladder to heaven that stands ready for your soul? Then be steadfast, study and explore My Word, so that you may finally grasp its meaning and its spirituality, so that you may earn merits along this path that will lead you to Me.

34. Someone says to Me: “Father, I want to be Your worker, I want to serve You, I want my spirit to be close to Your Spirit, but I do not know what I must do to earn Your forgiveness.” And I answer that heart which turns to its Father in this way: Renew yourself, gradually give up your old habits, your attachment to the earth, so that you may learn to understand Me and recognize your task. Yet everyone who desires renewal must go through many trials, for temptation pursues you, and when it sees that you are turning your soul away from the wrong paths, it must impose a terrible struggle upon you to dissuade you from your resolutions, and if you show weakness, it will exploit that weakness and try to make you return to your old habits; yet it is not My will that you allow yourselves to

be overcome by it. I want your steps to always move forward, for your faith to be firm, and your resolve to spiritualize yourselves to be genuine, grounded in what you have learned.

35. Since you are Israel, it is right that you learn to love Me and to offer Me worship from spirit to Spirit, that the outward forms of your worship of God may diminish more and more until you attain spiritualization. In time, My Spirit will free you from every misinterpretation of My work. — Mankind has misinterpreted My teachings, My doctrines, and My prophecies, and it is My will that My people Israel appear with the spiritual gifts and miracles they attain through their spiritualization.

36. I will present *you* to humanity as My servants, as the Trinitarian-Marian Spiritualists of the Third Era—Spiritualists, because you are to be more spirit than matter; Trinitarian, because you have received My revelation in three eras; Marian, because you love Mary, your universal Mother, who has watched over you so that you might not lose heart on the path of life.

37. This communication through the human intellect will come to an end, but thereafter you must seek Me from spirit to spirit to receive My instructions. Therefore, I call upon you to renew yourselves so that you may attain this spiritualization. I will continue to teach you to connect with My Spirit, and you will be revitalized once you have attained this form of communion, which is worthy of everyone who calls themselves a Trinitarian-Marian Spiritualist.

38. Be courageous and defend yourselves in all trials through your prayer. My spiritual blessings will continue to pour out upon you because of your perseverance and readiness to fight. You will not be alone; My spiritual world will be there to protect you, guide you, and assist you in your struggle.

39. I am the Light that invites you to kindle your lamp with Me, so that you may illuminate your spirit and discover My presence within it. From the day you learn to look within yourselves, it will be easy for you to reach the hearts of your brothers.

40. At My words, the “First” weep and the “Last” rejoice. — Why? — Because the “first” are growing ever more weary and carry ever more wounds with them, though I must tell you that it is *they* who make their cross heavy and the cup bitter that they drink in their atonement. For I have always given them My assistance on their path, so that the journey of life may be bearable and their steps firm.

41. My support has not failed you for a single moment; My Word has not ceased to make itself known. I have never left you alone in your trials;

even to your sickbeds My Spiritual World has descended when pain has weighed you down, and its help and counsel have not failed you, so that you may assist the needy who come to your doors day after day. The gifts of intuition, inspiration, and spiritual vision have awakened within your being and have illuminated your path. I was with you in your everyday human life; you did not lack daily bread on your table. Yet after I have given you so many proofs of My love and preserved peace for your nation, while the world has been transformed into a pyre of hatred and passions—do *you* still complain about the burden of your cross? O disciples of the Third Age, , do not forget that the cross the world once imposed upon *Me* consisted of darkness, ingratitude, mockery, and contempt, and *I* accepted it, for it was My children who imposed it upon Me! Consider, in contrast, the cross I have entrusted to *you*: how comforting and light it is when you know how to bear it with love!

42. It is necessary that you know your origin and the goal toward which your steps are leading you, so that you may accept your destiny with love and embrace your cross until you die upon it, as Christ, your Master, did.

43. I have come at this time to speak to you about your origin, your mission, and the destiny that awaits you in the eternity of the Spirit. Whoever has not understood My Word and feels weak after hearing My teachings has not nourished and strengthened his soul; he has always sought *the* goods that belong to the world, which are never essential in your life and are granted to you on top of that. Why do you allow yourselves to be tempted by the world? You must learn to rise above earthly vicissitudes, for in many cases they are merely trifles, trivialities to which you attach far too much importance. If you cared for the goods of the Spirit as earnestly as you strive for the material, you would lack nothing, and your development would be great.

44. Forget your past, avoid all the mistakes that have long accompanied you, and you will gradually experience a complete transformation in your being, for you will then have begun your ascent toward spiritualization.

45. Understand that I offer you a worthy place, both here on earth, as long as you live upon it, and in the hereafter, when you dwell in the spiritual realm.

46. What are you waiting for to take that decisive step? Ask, ask, that it may be given to you.

47. Take My seed of love into your hearts and begin to nurture it, never neglecting it, and it will soon bear fruit for you that will serve as nourishment on your journey.

48. Speak with one another, using My Word as the topic of conversation, but always with the intention of instructing one another. This exchange of views and insights will be beneficial to you and will uplift your souls. I promise you that I will be present in those moments of spiritual conversation to inspire you and always lead you to understanding and to the light; yet never turn what is meant to be spiritual fellowship into an ordinary discussion, for then My presence will not be with you.

49. I wish to speak to those who have not yet felt My healing balm upon their bodies, nor has My peace entered their hearts.

50. Truly, I tell you, I *have* poured out My balm upon you, yet you were not prepared to receive it. Some have rejected it through their blasphemies, others through their lack of faith.

51. I tell you, your faults are forgiven, but you must learn to earn, through merit, a right to all the graces or blessings you implore from your Father. For if I were to give them to you without you doing anything in return, your spirit would make no progress. What could you teach tomorrow to those who suffer? What experience would you have gained from your trials? Consider *the* sick who have received a miracle from Me, and you will discover that each one earned merits to receive a reward. In some, faith triumphed; in others, there was renewal; others felt true repentance; still others chastened themselves in their weaknesses or in their pride.

52. With what satisfaction does the spirit soar upward after fighting a battle and emerging victorious! What satisfaction could those possibly experience who received a blessing from their father without having earned it in any way? They would not know how to appreciate what they received, nor would they know how to preserve it, since it cost them no effort or sacrifice to obtain it. But the one who has won peace after a great struggle does not expose himself to the danger of losing it; he guards it and watches over it. Whoever regains health through self-denial and sacrifice does not put it at risk again, because he knows what it cost him to attain it.

53. Do not be afraid, you who bring your exhaustion and your weary soul before Me; I ask nothing impossible of you. — Listen: On this day I ask only for your attention, and that you allow My Word to enter your hearts, for it is meant to awaken your slumbering feelings and enlighten your souls, so that faith and hope may blaze like a flame within your hearts. This is necessary so that you may pave the way, and the miracle you expect from Me may be fulfilled.

54. Be aware that you no longer live in the times when the Father gave you everything without your effort, because your soul lacked development, experience, and knowledge; that you must now contribute much on *your* part to attain what you long for or need.

55. Do you despair because I speak to you in this way? Do you who are sick let your courage falter? At this very moment, I bestow My healing balm upon all who are about to embrace the cross of renewal, of improvement, of moral and spiritual reconstruction. I also grant health to some who will soon forget My blessing; for they will not even realize *why* their Master has healed them. Yet I have sown in their souls in advance the seed that sprang from today's teaching, and in due time they will have to give account to Me.

56. The pain of one and all reaches Me; for all, My love has a drop of divine balm.

57. Feel Me near to you, be healed, and rise to life, so that you may bear witness to My truth.

58. People, the prophets have died, but an indelible record of their message remains. Many of those prophecies were fulfilled in Jesus, but for the rest, this time had to come first so that they might be fulfilled.

59. Nineteen centuries have passed since I spoke My final words to you on the cross, yet when I made My voice heard among humanity once more, I found that instead of loving one another, they hate one another, do not recognize one another as brothers, and even kill one another—just as the prophets foretold and Jesus announced. Yet precisely in this time, when depravity has reached a high degree, a people has arisen with a seed of spiritualization, destined to awaken humanity with a prophetic voice, to provide scientists with evidence of grace and power through its authority over the forces of nature and over diseases, and to offer proof of its truth to those who teach religion through its immersion in the gifts of the Spirit. The coming of this people, too, had already been foretold by the prophets.

60. I have made Myself known through the intellectual faculties of these messengers to inscribe My divine teachings upon your hearts; yet in their roughness they resemble the stone upon which I inscribed the commandments of the Law in the First Era.

61. When you reflect upon the teachings I have given you, upon the time in which you live, and upon the manner in which I revealed Myself, you will find that everything—both My arrival and the time during which My revelation took place, and the day on which it ended—was accompanied by a great number of surprising and remarkable events and occurrences, both in human life and in the spiritual realm. Then, in all

these events, one will recognize the signs that have been foretold since those times for My return.

62. The sciences, the religions, and the theologians will not be able to discover in this age how My justice works; yet I have revealed it *to you*. — Every human heart is living proof of My justice and My wisdom. Sometimes the heart of a wretch conceals the soul of one who in another time wore a crown upon his head, or in a prison is held captive the one who in another life deprived a people of their freedom. Your entire existence is an infinite lesson in love, to perfect the souls so that they may reach the bosom of their Father as willing and obedient children. But as long as this darkness now enveloping humanity grows denser, people, when fear takes hold of them, will have to cry out: “My God, my God, why have You forsaken us?”, without realizing that the light of my Spirit is ready to enter their hearts as soon as they rise to faith. Yet this darkness will not last forever, nor even for very long, though to people, because of the intensity of their pain, it seems as if it had lasted an eternity. Gradually, light will dawn in their souls, and they will exclaim with joy: “Hosanna, hosanna, the Lord is now with us!”

63. People, behold all the struggles of this humanity; behold the multitudes as they stream into their houses of worship in their longing for Me! Their hearts have an inexplicable yearning because their spirits await My return.

64. Renew your lives, purify your hearts! For I tell you, in the spiritual realm there are many spirits of light who are waiting only for your

They are waiting to be sent among you in the flesh to bring their bring their message to humanity. *They* are the promised and heralded generations; *they* will be your children and descendants. Therefore, I tell you that you must drink your cup with patience, so that the inheritance you bequeath to them may be pure, and that they, too, may find the path made smooth through your love and your faith.

65. Will those who have heard this word deny it when they are questioned? — May it not come to pass that you weep bitterly afterward! Bear witness with words, with deeds, with thoughts, with prayers, with your silence; this is your task.

66. Your Lord says to you: Blessed are those who do the Father’s will, for even if they weep when they hear My Word for the last time in 1950, they will thereafter see Me present “in the cloud,” and it will never again vanish from their sight.

67. In many places throughout your nation, I have provided houses of prayer so that you may hear My Word within them.

68. My people are as humble as the places where I reveal Myself. But it is My will to once again astonish humanity through those who are humble and meek of heart; through them I will make known that this is the time of light and grace.

69. My call has brought together this people, whom I have patiently prepared under My protection so that they might be worthy to receive the Law and bring it to humanity as a message of Divine Love.

70. I tell you, the conversion of a sinner exerts a great influence on the hearts of men, for it serves as an incentive to them. This is the reason why I did not seek the righteous to form My new band of apostles, but sinners, to make them My disciples and to prove to humanity that they have strayed from the path of goodness and that it is possible for them to return to it by renewing and changing themselves.

71. I sent you a righteous man at the dawn of this era, Roque Rojas, through whose lips Elijah, the forerunner, spoke. He paved the way for the Lord so that I might make Myself known to humanity and you might hear My voice. From the moment it first resounded, you have heard it constantly and have received My revelation. No one was told that they must hide in order to hear Me, nor that they must retreat to a specific place to carry out their mission. Neither catacombs nor hidden places have been necessary to delight you with My Word and to hold your devotions. Instead, I have taught you the law that you are now to live by, which is: "Love one another!"

72. I have given you the time to carry out your task, and a field without boundaries for you to sow in. I have not assigned you specific places or a specific hour. Once again I tell you: "God is Spirit, and you must worship Him in spirit and in truth."

My peace be with you!

Instruction 71

1. Beloved disciples, in this time you have received the grace to sit at My table; come and be with Me in spirit. Keep My Word in your hearts, and you will form from My teachings of love a book of remembrance filled with wondrous wisdom.

2. The light of My Holy Spirit will illuminate paths and deserts so that humanity may find the true path, the one leading to their spiritual ascent. I come as vice and corruption reach their peak. My teaching appears among you as a saving ark; the world is an ocean of pain; when humanity sees this ark, will it not desire to find salvation in it?

3. Disciples, you all know the deserts and the crossroads (of life); therefore, you are suited to seek out the multitudes of people yearning for light.

4. Go to the “leper” as soon as there is no longer any “leprosy” in your hearts. Speak lovingly to those who are bent by pain, and when My teaching is reflected in your feelings and you feel love and compassion for your brothers, you have advanced in your spiritual development. Show your brothers the way, and do not be offended if they eventually leave you alone out of ingratitude. Your satisfaction will come from the awareness that those who were lost are drawing closer to Me, and you will feel My support in your solitude.

5. Then the manna will descend to nourish you, and you will always have something to give to those in need.

6. I love you and wish to see you made perfect. That is why My justice is revealed in an unyielding manner among men. All past deeds, seemingly forgotten by God, will be judged in this time, in which the incarnated spirit can comprehend, accept, and understand My judgments. Kings, judges, lords—all who in any way have sown the seed of evil among their brothers—will be present at the Lord’s judgment. Yet I tell you, instead of binding them with chains, depriving them of the light, or subjecting them to eternal torment—as people in their ignorance may believe—I will assign them a task in my work of salvation, so that they may purify their souls, make amends for the transgressions they have committed, and understand that my justice springs from Divine Love. If, in due time, I use those great sinners—whose names have entered your history—to accomplish works of brotherhood and peace among humanity—why then do *you* sometimes regard some of your brothers as an obstacle on your path? Why do you even want to remove from the path destined for you those very beings whom My Will has placed there? Oh, if only you knew

that it is precisely they who often serve Me better, and that they are about to help you come to Me.

7. Let your hearts be like these places of gathering where you come together to hear my word. Through their doors have passed those who have transgressed in many ways: those who have stained their hands with their brother's blood, who conceal thefts, slanders, and shameful deeds; and yet—when have they ever been rejected by Me? Or when have they even been exposed before the others? A merciful veil of tenderness has concealed their blemishes, while My Spirit has spoken privately with those sinners. Behold how, through hearing My Word, they learn to pray and thereby lift their thoughts to the Infinite, how within them the realization awakens that whoever turns to the spiritual receives strength, light, inspiration, and healing power, courage to face life, and peace.

8. Blessed people, in these moments when war is shaking the world, I have called upon you to stand up for your fellow human beings and to pray, to empathize with their pain, and to send them feelings of light and peace. Yet I must tell you that you must first learn to love, to serve, and to forgive those around you, so that you may know how to love and serve those who dwell afar. Love your destiny, accept your cup, embrace your cross with love. No one knows which soul animates his being, nor does he know the cause of his path of atonement while he is on earth.

9. The spirit shall enlighten the soul, and the soul shall guide the body.

10. Cast aside your sorrow and your hopelessness; all of you can reach the promised Father's house; I will stand by you in this. What times more favorable than the present are you still waiting for to set out? Are you perhaps waiting for times of peace to earn merits? Truly, I tell you, this is the best time to achieve your atonement and earn merits.

11. People, I say to you: Make use of the divine instruction I have given you, for after the year 1950 you will be without it. Sooner would the sun cease to shine than that My word should fail to be fulfilled. Yet those who have not kept it in their hearts will have to weep over their ingratitude, though this is not My will.

12. Ceaselessly I rouse you, and with every teaching I work upon you, so that you may not stray from the path and no longer defile your soul.

13. Do not be people of little faith; recognize that I have fulfilled in the Third Era what I promised you in times past; man, however, has not known how to fulfill his vows and his duties.

14. For a moment you rouse yourselves to follow Me when you feel that I stand by you in your trials and that My mercy helps you to survive

them unscathed; yet afterward you forget it again because of your ingratitude.

15. Among you there are also those who love Me, who are simply waiting for the time of trials and persecutions to prove their loyalty and strength. These will be the ones who set out for regions ravaged by natural disasters to offer their compassionate aid to those in need. I will cause them to recognize the right time to set out to fulfill their mission, and I will let them feel in their hearts the message that will tell them not to take a second bundle for the journey, and that they should trust in My heavenly power.

16. Other workers will be sent out to speak of My work in other nations, and there they will ward off war through their works of love and their prayers. When the time for their fulfillment has come, they must not resist My command because they must leave behind their loved ones and their possessions. They must not take the rich miser as their model.

17. Whoever laments having to leave behind what he possesses in order to follow Me will make his path painful and his cross heavy. Whoever, on the other hand, leaves everything to My care with full resignation and trust will have peace and strength in the struggle, and upon his return, he will find everything just as he left it.

18. I have revealed to you the spiritual gifts you possess and the use you are to make of them, so that you may never use them to perform deeds that are not within My law; for then, instead of shedding light, you would spread darkness and error.

19. Do not give cause for even your own relatives to misunderstand you because of your imperfect actions and to separate themselves from you. *They* will come to understand you when *you* have understood *Me*.

20. I want My disciples to always be prepared to heed the call of those who suffer and to heal them with true compassion.

21. See how many sick people there are around you; remember that there is no home free from illness. See the many possessed who receive mercy from no one. There are your fields to sow: carry your spiritual gifts there, bring the light, and free them from their chains, without forgetting that you must also treat the invisible beings with love and mercy, so that you may lead them to the light.

22. Why do you grow sluggish when I shower you with peace and happiness? Is it necessary for pain to accompany you constantly so that your heart may remember Me and your spirit remain awake?

23. Rise up and sin no more; do not weaken yourselves in the pleasures of the earth, for you will have to answer to Me for both your soul and your

body, and the moment will come when you will no longer be granted what you ask for, even if your cries rise to heaven, for it was given to you the first, second, and third time, and despite your knowledge, you left it unused, because you recognized that I am, above all, Love; but do not forget that I am relentless in My justice.

24. Be watchful, for soon I will come as Judge to every sect and religious community, and I will ask every religious leader, every pastor or clergyman, what he has done with the souls entrusted to him. I will ask all of them what they have done with My law and My teaching, and all the weeds will be destroyed.

25. Stand also for the peace of this nation, which I have destined so that My Word may be heard and studied within it. War, greed, lust for power, and false teachings lie in wait for your people. Yet I will deliver you from the hands of Pharaoh, who wishes to make you his vassals, for now you serve My cause.

26. Yet if you once again desire slavery, it shall be yours; but do not forget that you are destined to pray for the peace of the world and to prevent war from tearing children from their parents' arms. Pray, that through your prayer the darkness may be dispelled.

27. Mothers, pray for humanity! Young women, remain in prayer and virtue! *You* are the source from which the generations of tomorrow will spring forth, who are to bear witness to my truth.

28. People, it was not the words you spoke in your prayer that opened the chamber of My heart; it was the voice of your spirit and the beating of your heart. Accept all that I give you, for I do not wish to see sorrow or need among this people whom I love so dearly. Do not lose the garment of peace with which I cover you.

29. The spiritual altar, invisible to your physical eyes, invites you at every moment to lay upon it your offering, which must likewise be spiritual.

30. Hear My Word; it is the seed you are to sow; its innermost essence is love. I give it to you without any compensation. It is the gift that has been preserved for you for this time. I never tire of showering My children with love; nor do I tire of waiting for their return to the right path. Yet humanity will surely grow weary of continuing to sow hatred, violence, and selfishness. Every seed of hatred it sows will multiply in such a way that its strength will not suffice to bring in its harvest. This unforeseen outcome, beyond its human power, will halt it in its breathtaking and mad rush. Afterward, I will perform a miracle in all hearts by causing charity to blossom where there was only selfishness.

People will once again acknowledge in Me all perfection, omniscience, and supreme justice. They will remember that Jesus said, "Not a leaf on the tree moves without the Father's will." For today—in the world's view—the leaf on the tree, living beings, and the stars move by chance.

31. Truly, I tell you, I will touch you with my staff of love and cause water to gush forth from the "rocks." The guilt and sins that have weighed upon humanity for centuries will be forgiven, and there will be peace in the souls. "Come to Me, O sick ones, O blind of soul, My healing balm is ready to pour itself into each of you! Come to Me, you who were once masters and today endure deprivation, humiliation, and misery—you who once knew festive robes and honors and today hide your tears in the seclusion of your bedchamber. Draw near to Me, you men who hide your weeping from your wives and children so that they may not lose heart in the face of life. Open your hearts to Me and tell Me all your sorrows. I will give you a key, a loaf of bread, and a coin, so that your bitterness may be transformed into joy." — Today you possess nothing; the home in which you live and where your children were born does not belong to you. You are like the birds and do not know how, but you live!

32. It is a time of judgment and trials. The time of contentment, when you had everything, is over. Earn merit through your trials, and I will grant you righteousness, light, and peace for your soul, and what you need on earth will be given to you as well.

33. How much suffering I see in your world! Even the child knows the cup of suffering, and early on his heart grows hard. The flowers wither in the prime of youth, and prematurely the hair begins to shine silver-white. I receive your tears as a gift; they knock at the doors of My mercy, and I open them to fill you with hope and peace.

34. Do you not feel that you are returning to life? — You have laid your lament and your confession of guilt before Me, for you know that you will be heard and comforted, because I am the Resurrection and the Life.

35. Today you come under the cloud of My promise to find shade, and your soul is illuminated by the radiance that My teachings bestow upon you.

36. You live in the time foretold by the prophets and seers of bygone eras, whose spirit now beholds the fulfillment of the divine Word.

37. If you were spiritually prepared, you could see in infinity the multitudes of spiritual beings, which to your eyes would resemble an immeasurably vast, white cloud, and when the messengers or emissaries detach themselves from it, you would see them coming toward you like sparks of light.

38. Your spiritual vision is not yet penetrating, and therefore I must speak to you of the hereafter—of all that which you are not yet able to see. But I tell you, the time will come when you will all be seers and will delight in that wondrous life which you currently feel is far from you, but which in reality vibrates close to you, surrounds and enlightens you, inspires you, and ceaselessly knocks at your doors.

39. The purpose of this teaching is to awaken all the dormant faculties within your being, so that even in this world, you may catch a glimpse of the light of the Kingdom that awaits you.

40. Many centuries of materialism weigh upon humanity, but this is not its destiny. Man is not condemned to remain forever ignorant of the higher life. If he still does not know many of the glories of creation, it is not because God has hidden them from him, but because his love for the world has blinded the eyes of his spirit. But now he will open them to the light, and then he will realize that his Father has always sought him out to reveal to him the contents of the Book of True Life.

41. How strong will people be when they unite with their brothers who dwell in the Kingdom of Light! Yet for that time to come, humanity must still drink much bitterness.

42. Pain will be the cup of suffering that restores to humanity sensitivity, nobility, purity, and spirituality. Yet truly, I tell you, it is not your Father who hands you that cup; you yourselves have filled it and must drink it to the dregs, so that you may know the taste of the fruit of all your deeds. But *after* that judgment, you may rise to true life, whose path will be illuminated by the light of conscience.

43. Beloved workers, have you examined your consciences before offering Me your fruit?

44. Why do I see you weeping? Why are there tears in your eyes? — Because you are not at peace with what you have done.

45. Do not be afraid, disciples; I accept your tribute of love, every one of your works of mercy, and even these tears you have shed. Rest your heads upon Me, take rest as you listen to My kind words, and you shall be healed of all your wounds.

46. The task I have entrusted to you is difficult, and precisely when you hear My voice, with growing understanding you compare the perfection of My teachings with the poverty of your works, and then you find them small and unworthy of Me. But I tell you, only your Father can judge the sincerity or lack thereof in your works.

47. You face a people who seek you out day after day in their longing for healing, counsel, light, and comfort, and at times you fear that you are not giving them what I have entrusted to you.

48. I am pleased with your fear and your zeal for duty, for this will advance you in your development, through which you will unfold and make use of all the gifts I have given you.

49. Do you long to perfect yourselves? Then listen attentively to My teachings. No one can correct you with the love, wisdom, and tenderness with which I do.

50. Do you wish to wash away your stains of shame? Then allow my merciful love to touch you with its wise and perfect justice.

51. I do not rebuke you before your brothers, nor do I expose you before them. I know how to reach every soul with my light and to speak to every heart in secret, with a soft yet insistent voice.

52. Days will come when My Word will be made known more strictly, for the longer you hear My teaching and receive My commandments, the greater your responsibility. If you do not wish the Master to speak to you in a stern tone, you can avoid this through your obedience by heeding My instructions, by not allowing this blessed revelation to become a mere routine for you, and by being tireless sowers of mercy, light, and peace.

53. Allow my *Word* to free you from blemishes and impurities, and do not wait until pain purifies you. Here, in the foundation of my Word, you can find everything you need to understand the perfect way to practice my teachings and to have faith for the fulfillment of your atoning mission.

54. Remember, as you take a decisive step on the path to spiritualization, that generations will come after you who are to achieve even greater progress. *You* are to remain as firm foundations so that your brothers may rise upon them with full faith.

55. You are to form a new apostolic ministry within My work. Let yourselves be inspired by the noble examples of those who followed Me in the Second Era. Yet if you recognize that some of them had moments of weakness that caused them to falter, take care not to fall into those same errors. Do not be fearful like Peter, lest you ever deny Me, and do not harbor dreams of earthly glory or greatness, lest you betray My work for wretched money like Judas Iscariot, and never doubt My presence like Thomas, lest you have to feel painful remorse.

56. Know that I love you, for I reveal this love to you in every one of My words; but do not forget that I would also deal with you sternly to dissuade you from your errors or from your stubbornness in a matter unbecoming of My disciples. — What is lacking in you to be able to be My

good disciples? — You have everything. Embrace your cross, carry it with love, for through it you will ascend to the light that awaits your soul when your task is complete.

57. Your joy is very great when you see that My love is preparing new organs of understanding through which I will give you My Word, for you realize that you will not lack manna in the desert. This Word will be the food that is to give you the strength to reach the gates of the Promised Land.

58. You pray, O people; My voice draws you away from the world and helps you to rise within yourselves. How often have you had to wait for the moment when My light descends upon you so that you might pray, for before that you were unable to do so. Notice how, as your soul purifies itself, it feels My presence ever closer. The time is already past when you felt Me far away, when you regarded Me as a King unable to descend to you because you considered yourselves unworthy and wretched. Therefore, I have come in three ages to make Myself fully known to humanity.

59. Today I say to you: Prepare yourselves inwardly so that you may feel My love and understand Me. Whoever has known how to spiritualize himself discovers My trace everywhere, and in every moment he feels My presence within himself.

60. Come tirelessly to hear Me. I give you the necessary weapons so that you may overcome the obstacles and evil influences that can hinder your progress. Overcome the world, overcome yourselves, and you will reach Me. Fight, and I will not abandon you in your struggle.

61. It was not chance that brought you here to hear Me at this time. It was My Fatherly love that chose you from among the great multitude of people, for I recognize you spiritually as the firstborn. My law and My justice descended upon *you* long ago. With *you* was the law of the prophets and the blood of the Lamb. The light of My Holy Spirit now rests upon *you*, explaining the mysteries to you.

In times past, I formed a people from your souls—a people who, in this time of their incarnation, are hidden among the people. Today, you are not united by race, blood, name, or tribe; one does not even know where the other is; and yet you will be united by the Spirit. Only my penetrating gaze can discover you, but not the gaze of earthly rulers. Who could find you to lead you into bondage, into prison?

62. Even though I have called you firstborns—do not expect anyone to bow down before you; you must not humiliate anyone. I alone know who is “first” and who is “last” on this path. Yet just as I have made *you* heirs,

make your brothers heirs. Unite in *spirit*, in your imagination, in thought. Forge bonds of love and goodwill among yourselves, and then you will be strong, and no one will ever humiliate you again. Pharaohs, kings, Caesars, and executioners were above you in times past during moments of weakness among My people. Who will oppress you in this age if you do not grow weak? You need not deny respect to anyone in order to fulfill My law. You shall reject neither scientists nor clergy of any denomination or religion. Your task is limited to making known the revelation that I have brought to you. I speak to you in this way because, when I created you, I placed the seed of perfection within your being. I want you to be like Me through your *works*. Do not be content with being like My divinity merely by possessing spirit, intelligence, conscience, and other qualities, for all of this is My work.

63. *I* will not offer you a fruit and say to you, “Eat it, and you will be like gods!” *I* have told you, “Eat this bread so that you may live in My grace.” But why has man not succeeded in becoming like his Master through his *works*? — Because he has defiled himself spiritually and morally through materialism, and as long as he longs for the glories of the earth, he cannot possess the Promised Land.

64. *I* said that it is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich miser to enter heaven. But if someone asks Me whether the one who was rich is doomed never to enjoy the bliss of My Kingdom, *I* say to him: As soon as this heart has freed itself from its greed, its selfishness, and its materialism, he will no longer be a rich miser, and then he may enter My Kingdom. *My* justice condemns no one, and certainly not for eternity. The fire of which the Scriptures speak to you is the relentless conscience that will burn like fire until it has purified the soul of every stain, and that fire ceases as soon as the trace of sin has vanished. Understand that it is not *I* who pass your judgment: it is you yourselves.

65. The time into which you are now entering is the time in which you are to discover the treasure with which My Fatherly love has endowed every human being—a treasure that no one on earth has taught you to discover. Rather, these teachings have been withheld from you and kept hidden by people, for fear that you might come to know yourselves. But *I* have now come, and *I* know that no one will be lost on the path of the soul’s and spirit’s development, and *I* encourage you to continue exploring, studying, and recognizing your own being—which is the beginning of finding and recognizing *Me*. Who could prevent you from looking into your own inner self? Who could experience the moment of

your spiritual communion with Me? Who could close your eyes to the light of truth?

66. You discover yourselves, and through the Spirit you receive the revelation of spiritual life. Who among those who have awakened and beheld that light would dare to act against their own spirit? Who would dare to deprive their body of its existence after having gained a glimpse of what the hereafter is? Know that it was not blind chance that sent you to Earth. Nothing happens without My will. I have sent you so that you may be guardians of the peace you are to share with your brothers through prayer, the Word, and thoughts, as you converse with My Divinity from spirit to spirit.

67. Consider war, famine, pestilence, and death as a somber funeral procession that moves from people to people, sowing grief, misery, and destruction. Fight against war; you have the weapons of love and mercy. You can already be subjects of My Kingdom of Peace in this world if you love one another.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 72

1. Blessed are those who, with reverence and humility, penetrate the divine revelations with the eyes of the Spirit, for their testimony of My manifestation as the Holy Spirit will be true. Go out to the people and sow the seed of My love yourselves in the barren fields, and water it with the water of My love.

2. There are many who see the spiritual in this time, yet do not believe for that reason that they all love Me. I have told you before that not everyone who says to Me, “Father, Father,” loves Me, but rather the one who quietly shows mercy to his brothers and humbly enters into communion with Me.

3. The ability to see the spiritual is a gift of the Holy Spirit. But while some are humble and tremble with joy and awe at the visions, others boast about the gift they possess.

4. Why are there disciples who strive for the first places, even though I show no preference for anyone at My table? I, who am the Master and—surrounded by the love of My children—should occupy the place of honor at the table, have found, upon entering the heart of each of them, in some a courtroom where My words and My works are judged, in others a dark dungeon where I am scourged and mocked, and in still others I have found a cross ready for a new sacrifice.

5. Some of my children suffer when they see the lack of understanding among the people, who are always disobedient to my commands and instructions.

6. Nevertheless, and despite such great selfishness, there are some who visit the prisoner in his cell, the sick person on his bed, and some who rush to the hospitals to bring a ray of light to those who suffer there, forgotten. Those who act in this way love Me in their neighbors and honor Me through their works.

7. Calm your minds—consider that the moments are already few in which you have Me present in this manifestation. The year 1950 is already very near, and I still see you sunk in deep lethargy. The reason is that you hear My words through a sinful body like your own, and therefore they do not have the credibility for you that they deserve. Yet the day will come when My prophetic word is fulfilled, and *you* will then regret your lack of understanding.

8. This has been the time I announced, in which I speak to humanity; afterward, your time will come. But if you should seal your lips and fail to make My teaching known, the stones will speak and the forces of nature will awaken you.

9. People, I want to free you from the pain that weighs you down. Support Me in this work: Do you have the will to do this? Then learn from Me, listen to My instruction, make use of this time, which will pass quickly for you.

10. If the dining hall remains empty and the table deserted, let the reason for this be that the disciples have scattered to the four winds to spread the Good News, and not because they have turned their backs on Me and have not heeded My call.

11. I promise you that after My departure, but before you scatter across the world, I will come in the Spirit to give you the light that will enable you to understand all that I have revealed to you through My teachings, and to give you the strength necessary to fulfill your mission. In those moments, the light of the Holy Spirit will be in every mind; some will see Me, others will hear Me, and all will spiritually feel My presence.

12. Make yourselves worthy of this grace; let none of My words fade from your hearts, for you would stray onto forbidden paths.

13. Learn now; fill your spirit with My light, for the moment will come when you will feel the urge to set out and fulfill your mission. But what can one teach who has learned nothing? Can a blind man lead another blind man?

14. With true faith, you feel that I am present among you; yet you feel incapable of performing great works for the benefit of your brothers. Yet truly, I tell you, despite your coldness, disciples will arise among you in this time who will give up everything to follow in My footsteps, just as the sinful women who, at My word, begin a new life, no longer sin, and become an example to their brothers and sisters.

15. Recognize that the light of the Sixth Seal illuminates your soul. The book has been opened, for the seals have been broken, from the first to the sixth. I am now gathering those who are to bear My sign, to entrust them with a very difficult task. At the end of this period, I will receive those who have fulfilled it, and to those who have not followed my instructions or have distorted them, I will make very serious reproaches, and my word will prove severe toward them.

16. People, understand that you must no longer waste time on trivialities, on the acquisition of unnecessary riches, or on new worldly adventures. Understand that every moment I grant you signifies light and progress for your spirit.

17. My presence surprises this humanity, which is not prepared to receive Me. My manifestation in the Spirit in this Third Era coincides with the greatest materialism of science, which has reached its peak. I see the

weapons with which people are preparing to combat My teaching: their science, their philosophy, their materialistic theories, their self-love, their ambition, and their pride. Yet I possess a sword, which is the Truth, whose radiant splendor no one can resist. Its light will illuminate humanity in this age, reveal all that is false, and dispel the darkness. When My light shines upon all paths and the Truth dwells in all souls—who then will still be able to take refuge in falsehood? Who will be able to deceive his brother?

18. The human heart has hardened until it finally became insensitive to the spiritual, which is its innermost being and its origin. I tell you: While My Fatherly love knocks at your heart without receiving an answer, the creatures that stand lower than man, and all creation, feel the presence of the Creator. I speak to the mountains, and they answer Me; I speak to the birds, and they respond to Me with jubilation; I bless the fields, and they spread out a carpet of flowers. If, on the other hand, I speak to human beings, I must die as a human being before their eyes in order to be heard. Yet I have come anew, for I know that their souls will rise to the light of My teachings to return to the true path.

19. Beloved people, I give you the name Israel, for I have once again given you My Law and taught you the perfect worship of God. You were far from worshipping the forces of nature and the stars, as the ancients did; yet I found you in this age fallen into a new form of idolatry. My Word had to fight against your errors, and still, in many hearts, there are roots of former customs, religious beliefs, and traditions.

20. Where are the idols of gold and silver that people made in times past, and where are the gods that the human imagination created? Stone by stone, the imperfectly built altars have gradually crumbled.

21. Today I come to you with a teaching which—once understood—is the easiest to put into practice, even though to the world it may seem impossible to achieve. I teach you the worship of love for God through your life, your works, and spiritual prayer, which is not uttered from the lips in a specific place, nor does it require ritual acts or images to be inspired.

22. It is not My will that you continue to live in darkness. That is why I have sent you My light and called upon you to converse with your God from spirit to spirit.

23. My teaching shows you to see Me as a loving Father, close at hand, and not as a distant God, as most of humanity perceives Me. It also shows you the purest, easiest, and surest way to come into My presence.

24. People, I give you perfect instruction. Strive to rise up, fight to climb the mountain, purify yourselves so that your soul may free itself from

worldly passions and experience the joy of dwelling in the Infinite. Understand that your soul hungers and thirsts to nourish itself in *the* realms of My love, where the vibration of My power, My spirit of love, and My universal radiance reigns.

25. When you have managed to take a few steps forward, do not become conceited, thinking yourselves the first people on Earth to possess the truth. Do not forget that without humility, all your works will be in vain.

26. I want you to distinguish yourselves through active charity, through spiritualization, through virtue, so that through your lives you may give humanity the best testimony that you are "Israel," the people of God, into whose bosom My Word invites every soul.

27. Today you wish to explain why you are Israel, yet you have no arguments; you wish to explain why you are spiritualists, yet you lack the words. You try to describe what your spiritual gifts consist of, yet you lack the reasoning and spiritual development to explain them convincingly. But when your upward development becomes a reality, the necessary words will come to you, for through your works of love you will explain who you are, who has taught you, and where you are going.

28. Times full of surprises and unexpected events are approaching for humanity. I want this people to know how to give the correct interpretation of those events, for in My Word everything that must happen has been revealed to you.

29. You are in the divine crucible of My work for testing and preparation. Yet do not lose heart in the face of pain, for it is necessary that you be refined. Learn to empty the cup of suffering with patience, so that you may have the right to comfort those who suffer, and so that you do not curse the pain. For when you feel it within yourselves, you will be better able to understand that of your brothers.

30. I am training you so that you may soon become physicians of the soul and the body. But know that before Me, he who heals the soul is more important than he who heals only the pain of the body.

31. To the men, women, and children who hear My word, I say: Keep it in your hearts and, in the light of your conscience, remember My teachings and commandments, for tomorrow they shall be the weapons that will serve you to spread the teaching and make known what your cross of love and salvation will be, so that I may say to you: Be blessed, for you are recognizing more and more the true path of the soul, from which many have strayed because it is long, and who then said to Me: "Lord, we cannot follow You."

32. Many are those who have listened to Me, but few are those who follow Me, and I make use of these to encourage those who have strayed from the narrow path—to make the blind see, the deaf hear, the lame walk, and to awaken the “dead.” Through My servants, I have performed miracles among people and still perform them to awaken them from their deep sleep.

33. In the Second Era, you left Me alone on the cross as I drank the cup of gall and vinegar, and only *My* blood was shed on Golgotha. But now you will accompany Me with your cross, having your Lord as your helper, just as I had a man on the Way of Sorrows who helped Me carry the cross. Your life is the path of bitterness, on which, falling and rising again, you reach the summit of the mountain step by step, where you can say to your Father: “Lord, into Your hands I commend my spirit.”

34. Who are those who follow Me to the end without boasting? You do not know. — Which ones will reach that goal? All of them, the Master tells you, first some, then others. Some with less pain, and others through great sacrifices, depending on the path each one chooses and the manner in which he walks upon it.

35. The straight path is the shortest; it is paved with light, love, and virtue. It is the path of the Law.

36. The crooked paths prolong the course of development, but in the end you will all arrive with Me.

37. You do not know the place of peace that *the* souls who reach the “mountain height” attain, but you have faith in the existence of the Promised Land, and therefore I say to you once more: Blessed are those who have believed without seeing.

38. From ancient times, the prophecies announced to you that in this age every eye would see Me—that of the sinner and that of the righteous; but not all will see Jesus in human form. My presence will be seen with the eyes of your faith, your love, and your spiritual elevation.

39. My voice will resound in the innermost depths of your being, and you will feel that I live within you. Yet you must purify the innermost chamber of your heart, lest you be ashamed to receive Me there if it is defiled. Seek the assistance of your spiritual brothers, and they will help you in your preparation.

40. You have already begun your journey toward spiritual growth; continue on it without fear. I have encouraged you through the trials I have placed upon you. What human power could have rescued the one who had fallen into the abyss? Who could have made possible the

impossible that occurred in your lives? Who could have broken the snares of temptation that beset your souls?

41. I am the only One who can perform these works among you without demanding any reward for them. I do not enumerate My blessings to boast before you of what I give you, but because I want My teachings not to pass you by unnoticed, and for your spirit to fathom and comprehend them. I want your heart to become kind, so that it may help the soul to perform good works and to sow the path of your brothers with love and mercy.

42. You come to these humble places of gathering, where you hear My Word, as to a school where you are to learn what you will later put into practice on your life's journey. Understand that by merely hearing the teaching, you have not yet fulfilled your task. I entrust the world to you so that you may spread the seed of My teaching within it. I entrust your home to you, showing you the spheres of activity and the paths to be taken. Prisons, hospitals, orphanages, and places where vice and depravity reign are suitable fields of action for your prayer and your works of mercy.

43. Conquer yourselves, and the path will become easy for you. Then you will be able to conquer the beast that My Apostle John saw in his Revelation.

44. Many times you have wanted to vow to Me that you will follow Me, yet I have sealed your lips so that they might not utter the vow. Others among you have wanted to write down the oath that you will always love Me, and I have stopped your pen, for I desire that it be your soul from which the unshakable resolve to follow Me springs.

45. If for a moment you could see your own soul, you would be surprised to discover who you are; you would marvel at its light and feel respect for yourselves. Yet even though you cannot see it with the eyes of your body—have faith in it based on its expressions, and your body will no longer be a prison or an obstacle to its elevation. Consider that your soul, as a being resembling the Creator, is destined to accomplish works worthy of the One who gave you life.

46. Now, more than ever, you must gather your strength to ensure the maturation of your soul, which has left a trail of pain, sorrow, and tears in the wake of many of you. Yet now that you have left the city of sin and are approaching, step by step, the new land that awaits you with love—do not turn your face away; continue on until you reach your destination.

47. Consider misguided humanity—misguided because the major religious communities that call themselves Christian attach greater importance to ritual and outward forms than to My teaching itself. That

Word of Life, which I sealed with works of love and with My blood on the cross, no longer lives in the hearts of people; it is locked away and silenced in old and dusty books. And so there is a “Christian” humanity that neither understands nor knows how to follow Christ.

48. That is why I have only a few disciples in this age—those who love their brothers who suffer, who alleviate their pain—those who live in virtue and preach it through their example: these are the disciples of Christ.

49. Whoever knows My teaching and conceals it, or professes it only with the lips and not with the heart, is not My disciple.

50. I have not come in this age to seek out temples of stone and make Myself known within them. I seek souls, hearts, not material vestments.

51. I look with compassion upon those who deny My existence because they have strayed from the paths of science. Not even those who seek to destroy Me in the hearts of men do I regard as enemies; I love them and forgive them, for they are My dearly beloved children.

52. Delve into My Word, but do so with respect and do not presume to know what only your Lord may know. Yet feel the infinite joy of knowing that you have a perfect, wise, and just Being as your God.

53. Beloved people, behold this oppressed and ailing humanity, which is unaware of the time in which it lives, nor of My presence among men.

54. Awaken, people, for I am giving you a message of light, faith, and salvation for this humanity. Free yourselves from your lethargy and reflect on the task you have on Earth at this time.

55. I am not telling you that you will be the saviors or redeemers of this humanity, no; but I do let you know that you are to carry the Good News out to the provinces and nations. Your mission will not be limited to repeating My teachings, but to interpreting them and always confirming them with works of mercy and sowing love among your brothers.

56. Do not doubt your authority to perform works that will surprise and convince your fellow men. The fact that you are simple and uneducated is no obstacle to fulfilling the mission I have entrusted to you. There is a Spirit of Light within you that needs only your faith to reveal itself.

57. Among these multitudes of the poor and the dispossessed, I will enlighten those who will be counselors, physicians of the soul, interpreters of My work, messengers of peace, and prophets.

58. Some will go forth to other peoples; the rest will await the arrival of those you call foreigners, the strangers who seek peace, light, brotherhood, and hospitality.

59. I have told you that this nation is currently being prepared so that, at the hour appointed by My will, it may rise as a banner of peace and spiritualization among the peoples of the earth. It will provide shelter, be a refuge, and protect those who come to it, bowed down by sorrow. Great is the destiny of this people; therefore, I test it and let it feel My justice.

60. Would your hearts not be filled with joy if you saw the streams of refugees seeking peace arriving at your doors? Would you not rejoice in sharing your bread with the hungry?

61. Prepare your hearts and refine your feelings, for you do not know the hour or the day when My Word will be fulfilled. Develop the gift of healing with which I have made you spiritually rich, for along with the homeless, many sick will come, and others who are weighed down by exhaustion. Known and unknown illnesses will torment them; yet I give you a single healing balm for all sufferings, whether spiritual or physical. To work miracles, that balm requires true charity, which is founded on prayer.

62. O blessed nation, into which I have sent My ray of light made flesh, in which I have caused My people to appear: Destroy your religious fanaticism, free yourself from ignorance, and you will never again be a slave!

63. I have blessed these lands so that, when the day comes, the manna of mercy may fall upon them, and the great multitudes seeking the truth may eat of it.

64. Guard your heritage, guard your gifts, for you are destined to teach humanity spiritualization—the teaching that reveals the greatest wisdom and ensures peace among people and the ascent of the soul.

65. The tasks and missions I entrust to you are by no means a yoke or a burden for you. You have not endured the burden of your imperfections nor dragged the chains of humiliation and bondage with you so that I might offer you a new yoke. The tasks I entrust to you are certainly difficult and entail great responsibility, but their fulfillment ensures your peace, your well-being, and your salvation.

66. If you carry out your task well, instead of being a heavy cross or a painful burden, it is an inexpressible joy for the spirit and an immeasurable satisfaction for the heart.

67. This is the age of Elijah, who has come to you in the Spirit, paving all paths, tearing down obstacles, bringing light into the darkness, breaking the chains of ignorance, and showing the way to all souls.

68. Just as Moses freed Israel from the yoke of Egypt and led it into the land of Canaan, so in this time Elijah will free you from the darkness of this

world to bring you into the light of the Spiritual Kingdom, the new Promised Land.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 73

1. The thirsty multitudes have come into My presence and have received My Word like a cascade of crystal-clear water that has washed away their stains of shame. Gratitude has caused many hearts to open to love, like the calyxes of flowers.

2. This is the time when I offered to return to you. It was necessary for your pain to be very great so that you might come to Me, but everything had been prepared from the beginning of time, and everything had been prophesied. You neither watched nor prayed, and therefore you have strayed from the path. Yet truly, I tell you, despite so many “thorns and stones” that cover the “earth” today, despite so many pitfalls, steep slopes, and abysses that exist upon it, the path of the Lord is always discernible to those who resolve to walk upon it. I came to remove the weeds and obstacles from your path, so that you may behold the splendor of the Promised Land. Tomorrow, people will call this time “the time of light.”

3. Great will be the transformation that humanity will undergo within a short time. Social organizations, principles, creeds, doctrines, customs, laws, and all the orders of human life will be shaken to their foundations.

4. Yes, this is the time of light. I tell you, light is power, is purity, and is truth. Therefore, this purity and this truth must shine forth in all the ways and in all the works of mankind. — Many will now say: “Lord, for how long have You hidden Yourself from our sight!” But I will answer them: It is not that I have hidden Myself, but that *you* have placed a thick veil before your eyes, so that you did not see Me.

5. Humanity is My field; I am its tiller. But I see that countless plagues have come upon its paths, and this has made your salvation exceedingly difficult. Materialism, war, and sin have been the plagues that have ceaselessly afflicted the Lord’s fields. Yet the power to eradicate them lies within Me, and soon the time will come when they will be eliminated forever. Then the fields will bloom, there will be peace in the hearts, and bread in abundance in the homes. Human life will be like a prayer rising up to Me when it fulfills the commandment that tells you: “Love one another.”

6. Everyone who hears My teaching and wishes to become a “sower” should engrave it upon his spirit and make use of the seed, the farming tools, and the water, and then set out for the barren fields, which he is to make fertile with his love.

7. What greater legacy could you leave your brothers than that of having served your Lord in His blessed fields? Your memory will one day be blessed, and your example will be emulated.

8. Understand that this is the time when you are to redeem yourselves through your own works. In the Third Epoch of humanity, it is not I alone who must earn merit.

9. To help you, I have come again to show you the path of goodness with My light in such deep darkness, so that you may soon enter the kingdom of peace that your heart intuitively longs for, even though it does not know it.

10. You do not know the final destination of the path, but you have faith that you will reach it. You do not know the Father completely, but His voice awakens in your hearts unconditional faith and indestructible hope. To those who believe in this way, I will say once more: "Blessed are those who believe without seeing."

11. Be no longer earthbound people who constantly press the Father to descend into the dwelling of their hearts without first having prepared it. Be now those who are able to rise to their Creator. Make yourselves worthy to receive the revelation from Spirit to Spirit.

12. If you have received proofs of My truth along the path of life, let these be a testimony and an incentive in your daily work. But do not allow the flesh to close your eyes to *the* truths your spirit receives, for it is blind, weak, and ungrateful, and could hinder your path of development with its stubbornness.

13. I have given you the necessary strength to carry out your task, and with what I have spoken to you thus far, you would be able to save all of humanity. Yet you are weak, and I will continue to give My teachings to My people until the appointed hour comes when this revelation ends.

14. There is one who has understood, and another who has not grasped My truth. Both have received the same teaching; yet the one who has not understood Me laments, feels distressed, and feels like a failure. At times she believes she is being persecuted; at other times, that she is bound and cannot fight against the temptations. On her path she feels the thistles pricking her feet with every step, and every day she sheds tears of pain; on the thorns of the path she leaves behind shreds of the robe of grace with which I have adorned her.

The other group is that which sings a song of victory when it finishes its daily work—those who know how to rise up in the struggle to bless Me; who do not whine, do not beg, do not complain. It is she who, when she speaks to Me, says only: "Lord, I thank You infinitely, because I have

experienced Your fatherly love in myself, because You have revealed Yourself in my trials, which perfect my soul. I thank You, for in the midst of those trials I will have Your peace and sustenance.”

15. Thus do those who have understood Me praise Me. For them, every day, every dawn, is a new light of hope and a new step on the path of their development. Yet I do not wish to divide you; rather, I wish to unite you into a single family, in which I see neither beginners nor disciples. I do not want higher beings alongside lower ones. Since I have granted the same capacity to all, I want you to value them all in the same way.

16. You who are always complaining, listen to Me: When you came into My presence, hidden within your human bodies, you brought them before Me weary and exhausted, sick and decaying. Yet I healed them, restored their strength, and filled your hearts with joy and hope. I placed in your hands the keys to open the gates to work, and I gave you bread. I blessed and purified your loved ones and cleared your path of obstacles. I awakened your spirit from its deep sleep and gave it no further gift only because it possessed everything from the moment of its creation. But I had to free the soul from its weariness, from its illness, and in that moment I guided it through its conscience. After body and soul had been strengthened, I fused them into a single being, into a single will, so that it might fulfill My law. What more can you ask for? I tell you: Fulfill this law, and you will have peace in this world, and thereafter your spirit will be in the Kingdom of Heaven. — In this way I awakened you, so that you might know who you are and thereby also learn to comprehend the sublimity of your destiny and your task.

17. Now I say to you: Do not remain merely listening to Me; you must also act! Become strong and learn through trials! If you only listen and do not reflect, you will have learned nothing and will be unable to put anything into practice. View these gathering places as a school of “,” where the Master instructs you, and regard the world as a vast field of work where you can apply what you have learned.

18. This world is the suitable field for work. In it there is pain, sickness, sin in all its forms, vice, discord, wayward youth, old age without dignity, science misused for evil, hatred, war, and lies.

19. These are the fields in which you are to work and sow. Yet if that struggle awaiting you among humanity seems colossal—truly, I tell you, though it is great, it cannot be compared to the one you must wage within yourselves: the struggle of the soul, reason, and conscience against the passions of the “flesh,” its self-love, its selfishness, its materialism. And as long as you have not conquered yourselves—how can you then speak

sincerely of love, of obedience, of humility, and of spiritualization toward your brothers?

20. Recognize that you have the most powerful enemy within yourselves. When you have defeated him, you will see the seven-headed dragon, of whom the Apostle John spoke to you, under your feet. Only then can you truly say: "I can lift up my face to my Lord to say to Him: Lord, I will follow You." For then it will not be merely your lips that speak, but your spirit.

21. If the eyes of your body could see your own spirit for a moment, you would be blinded by the realization *of who* you are and *what* you are like. You would have respect and compassion for yourselves and would feel a deep sorrow at seeing where you have brought that light.

22. Today I come to tell you who you are, for you do not know yourselves. You constantly say that you possess a spirit, without knowing what that means, without even having faith *that* you possess a spirit; for you have not seen it, as you have desired in your materialism. If you do not know it—how then can you develop it?

Cease to be the prison or the executioner of your spirit. The body must not be its own owner or master. Let it free itself; let it reject the worldly inclinations of the flesh, just as one drives away the wolf that lies in wait at every turn.

23. Those who feel within themselves that they have understood Me, and who believe they are fulfilling their task, shall assist those who follow. Yet do not yet offer Me your fruit, for the work— —that you have created—not only in this time, but in all times—is not yet worthy of Mine.

24. Do not grieve over this, nor lose heart. If I were to tell you that you have already attained perfection and that your works are without flaw—would you then strive to continue advancing on the path of your spiritual maturation?

25. Do not linger any longer; do not fix your eyes on the past. What you left behind were pain, tears, and sins. You have left the city of Sodom behind; do not turn your faces toward it anymore. It was the city of sin. Go toward a new land whose springs of crystal-clear water and whose fertile fields will make your existence lovely and happy.

26. Behold, there are many paths that open before the spirit of humanity. Yet I tell you that I see not a single perfect religious community in this world, even though some are founded upon My teaching. I do not contradict the Word I gave you in the Second Era; I cannot deny Myself. Yet I ask you: Where is that Word, that teaching? I seek it in the hearts of men and find it not. It has been kept in old and dusty books, and there are

even some among men who have dared to distort it. Therefore, I tell you that I find no perfect religious community among you. For instead of love and mercy, humility and justice, I find only rituals, traditions, and vanities, much suffering and ignorance. But these are faults that do not reach Me. Only love, gentleness, justice, and patience reach Me.

27. Whoever loves lives by My teaching. Whoever feels the pain of his fellow human beings, suffers for their sake, and brings them comfort—he is My disciple. Whoever teaches virtue through deeds, through his own life—he is a master. Whoever truly loves his own brother—he is My worthy child.

28. Whoever knows My law and conceals it cannot call himself My disciple. Whoever passes on My truth only with his lips and not with his heart does not take Me as his model. Whoever speaks of love and proves the opposite through his deeds is a traitor to My teachings.

29. Whoever denies the purity and perfection of Mary is foolish, for in his ignorance he defies God and denies His power. Whoever does not acknowledge My truth in the Third Era and denies the immortality of the soul is still asleep and does not heed the prophecies of past times, which foretold *the* revelations that humanity is witnessing in this era.

30. This is the reason for My Third Revelation. I have not appeared within the walls of synagogues or churches, for these are not *My* house. The temples of stone, built by human hands, cannot be My temple, but rather the hearts of men themselves, where the altar of their love, the light of their faith, and the offering of their merits are found.

31. I seek hearts and souls to reveal Myself within them.

32. If you wish for the truth to live within you, then practice love, spread light through words, deeds, and thoughts, and heal those who are sick in soul and body.

33. When some rise up as My enemies, I do not regard them as such, but only as those in need. I look upon those who consider themselves scholars and deny My existence with compassion. I regard those who try to destroy Me in the hearts of men as ignorant, since they believe they have the power and the weapons to destroy *Him* who is the Author of life.

34. Only a being who were almighty like Me could fight against Me. But do you believe that if a deity were to emerge from Me, it would be against Me? Or do you perhaps believe that it can arise from nothing? — Nothing can come from nothing. — I am All and was never born. I am the beginning and the end, the Alpha and the Omega of all creation.

35. Can you imagine that one of the beings I have created could rise to become God? All creatures have limits, and to be God, it is necessary to

have no limits. Whoever has harbored those dreams of power and greatness has fallen into the darkness of their own pride.

36. No selfishness can exist in Me. Therefore—since I am great in My divinity—it was My will that you, too, be great. I know that as long as you are small, you will be weak and will not be able to follow Me, understand Me, or love Me. That is why I seek you out to teach you and make you great in spirit and mind. I love you and want to feel you close to Me. A father can never be happy as long as he knows that his children are absent and, moreover, that they are suffering.

37. My Father's house is prepared for you. When you come to Him, you will truly rejoice in Him. How could a father in live in a royal chamber and enjoy delicious food when he knows that his own children stand like beggars at the gates of his own house?

38. My children, you yourselves have brought this judgment upon yourselves through your violations of My law. You have stumbled along the way and believed that I have chastened you, and you have called Me unmerciful, forgetting that He whom you call unjust and unmerciful is your Heavenly Father.

39. Did you not recognize the Father's love in the stern Judge of the First Era? And did you not discover the Father in the loving Master of the Second Era? Remember that I told you: "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father."

40. Today, as My Holy Spirit speaks to you, it is indeed the Father's wisdom and the Son's love that speak to you.

41. I do not wish to humble you with My greatness, nor to boast of it, but I reveal it to you nonetheless, as far as it is My will, so that you may feel the highest joy in having as your Father a God of all power, wisdom, and perfection.

42. Rejoice at the thought that you will never experience the end of My power, and that the higher the development of your soul, the better you will come to know Me. Who could not be content to know that he will never attain the greatness of his Lord? Did you not, while on earth, accept being younger in years than your earthly father? Did you not willingly grant him experience and authority? Did you not rejoice to see that you had a father who was a stronger man than yourselves—proud, brave, and full of virtues?

43. Disciples, never use this light that I have placed within you for evil. I point this out to you because this form of My manifestation will soon come to an end, and the grace I have poured out among you is so great that some, when they see Me depart, will, in their folly, feel free to make

use of their authority and spiritual gifts merely to exalt themselves before men.

44. For woe to those who seek flattery, vanity, and money! For pain and trials will cause their fellow men to come and prostrate themselves before them to obtain a drop of healing balm. But woe to those who consider themselves gods, without realizing that their authority has turned into calamity and their light into darkness! Woe to My good disciples, for they will have to suffer because of them, for confusion will arise!

45. Whenever you wish to know whether the path you are following is that of upward development, you should consult your conscience; and if there is peace within it, and love for your neighbor and goodwill toward your brothers dwell in your heart, you may be certain that your light still shines and your word comforts and heals. But if you should discover that greed, ill will, materialism, and lust have taken root in your heart, you can be certain that your light has turned to darkness, to deception. Do you want—when the Father calls you home—to present an impure harvest instead of golden wheat?

46. Keep these words deep within your being, so that they may be indelible. Fulfill this mission in your lives with gentleness, and you will have peace. I want the bread to be sweet in your mouths, for your home not to be a fragile boat, for you to be united, so that when those who do not believe in this Word come to you, the storm of their words and their evil intentions will not sweep away your faith.

47. In the Second Era, many were dismayed by My presence in Jesus, for it caused division within families. Of five living in one home, three were against two and two against three, and while three followed Me, two rejected Me. The same is happening in this era. There are homes where the father has recognized Me, and the wife and the children have risen up against him. Others where the woman, the mother of the family, has come to Me and said to Me, tears streaming down her face: “Master, I follow You and want my own to follow You as well. Yet they—my own children—have misunderstood me.”

48. How rare are the families in which everyone follows My teachings in perfect harmony!

49. Thus, this people endures the lack of understanding from relatives and neighbors; they are denied bread, doors are shut in their faces, they are ambushed, and slander and false testimony are hurled at them. Do not be afraid; be strong, for those who misunderstand you the most will be the ones who come to you contrite, seeking the path you follow.

50. I love you and will always save you, and it will be My mercy that you receive on your life's journey, by which even the unbelievers will be surprised when they see that you have peace in your hearts, bread on your tables, and strength in your spirits— .

51. To help you, I send you My tender caress, O disciples. When My Divine Ray returns to Me, My peace will remain within you. Yet today the Master says to you: Awake, people! This is not the time to sleep. The storms lash at you every moment, and you must remain strong. It is the time of judgment and reflection: plague, famine, war, death, and all visible and invisible hardships and scourges have been unleashed.

Pray and work in silence. Do not extinguish your lamp, and do not hide the gift you possess. Always be ready to welcome the one who knocks at your door, and you will take as your example the faithful virgins of My parable—those who awaited the chaste Bridegroom with a burning lamp.

52. Your spiritualization will influence the thoughts of all those whom you wish to help. Thus, you will be able to illuminate the path of your brothers who govern you on earth. They will keep the doors of their hearts open and welcome the stranger, and they will pass on to him the message of peace that I will inspire in them.

53. This nation will have a difficult mission to fulfill among the other nations of the earth. But to this end, I will first uproot every weed by its roots. I will cause people to cast off the mask of hypocrisy and fill their hearts with sincerity, brotherhood, and light. This nation must also set an example in the spiritual realm; but it is necessary that it spiritualize its worship of God and eradicate religious fanaticism and idolatrous cults.

54. My teaching must be lived by you so that others may believe in it; yet when this people spiritually raises itself up, enlightened people will arise in all regions of the earth to spread My teaching. They will then thank Me, for they will not feel alone and will recognize that *all* possess gifts of grace. For before they came to earth, they received these gifts from My fatherly goodness on the basis of their vow to fulfill their mission.

55. Blessed is he who develops his spiritual gifts, guided only by the inner voice of his conscience, like the Prophet John, whom you call the Baptist, who, enlightened by the light he received from his Lord, walked his path. Who else could have taught him in the desert or spoken to him?

56. Arise to new life, O people; do not succumb to ruin! Do not forget that I have always called you "children of light." Let at least a spark of light shine in your soul every day. "How can this be?" your heart asks Me. To this I reply that humanity is full of those in need, and you can give them something of the spiritual wealth you possess. Long ago I destined you for

this task, and what I have done in this time, when I marked your foreheads, is merely the confirmation of that destiny and of the spiritual gifts you received from Me at the very beginning of your existence. Peace, strength, the everlasting light, authority over troubled souls, the gift of healing, the (inner) Word, spiritual prayer, and so many gifts that adorn your soul are the weapons with which you can bring peace to this nation, which will be fertile ground for prophets, messengers, masters, and apostles of goodness.

57. When all these prophecies are fulfilled and people seek some announcement of them in the Scriptures, they will be surprised to find, at every turn, a clear indication of all that your eyes have seen in this age and what they will see in the ages to come. Then humanity will say: Indeed, this is the Third Age, the Second Coming of the Lord!

58. To some, it may seem that this people enjoys a privilege; but afterward, the whole world will realize that the Spirit of the Lord has been poured out upon His entire universal family without partiality.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 74

1. It is a moment of grace in which, for the sake of your spiritual elevation, I make My manifestation among humanity tangible. When you hear Me, you turn away from the world to gather yourselves spiritually.

2. Truly feel that you are at My table, waiting for Me to break the bread and pour you the wine. You know that I am speaking to you figuratively and reminding you of My Word of the Second Era; for the bread is My Word, and the wine is the divine essence that is in the Word.

3. Bread and wine, Body and Blood, manna and water—all of these have been symbols of the Word, of love, and of life, which are the eternal nourishment of your soul.

4. The manna of the desert and the water from the rock symbolized, in their time, the bread and wine of the Spirit; they are the same symbols I used at the Last Supper when, surrounded by my disciples, I spoke to them: “Eat and drink; this is my body, and this is my blood.” With this teaching, I ushered in a new era for humanity: the era of love.

5. Today new disciples gather around Me, and the multitudes once again follow in My footsteps. But the means by which I make the divine teachings understandable to you are no longer merely the symbol or the parable; it is the unambiguous Word that speaks to your understanding with a divine essence that you can perceive only with the spirit.

6. Reflect on these teachings, disciples, and you will eventually realize that the time of symbols and allegories is coming to an end, for your spiritual development and intellectual growth allow you to understand the truth more fully.

7. I am among you, even though you cannot touch Me with your hands or see Me with your mortal eyes. I come in the Spirit to speak to you and teach you how to seek Me in your prayers.

8. I will leave no material trace of My new manifestation, just as I left none in the Second Era, even though I lived among you. Humanity is prone to idolatry and to consecrating material things, regarding them as divine and making them the object of their worship. What would humanity have done had it been able to preserve my body, the cross of my martyrdom, or the chalice of that Last Supper with my disciples? Yet all was obliterated so that only my divine essence might remain in the spirit of humanity.

9. Even in times long past, I removed from the sight of men both the objects that had served as symbols and the messengers or proclaimers of the Word. In the First Age, when Moses was on a mountain, he vanished from his people, who idolized him. Elijah, the Prophet of Fire, vanished in a

“cloud” that carried him away from the earth. Like Jesus, both left behind in souls only the trace of their works as spiritual essence.

10. Now I am here, fulfilling one of my promises, and uniting all generations into a single people, and people of different races into one and the same apostolic ministry.

11. I bequeath to humanity yet another testament full of light and clarity. Behold how religious fanaticism has reached its peak among some of My children, while among others, materialism and a lack of faith have taken their souls captive. Great and bloody is the struggle that awaits both, until the light shines once more among humanity and allows them to feel the true peace that springs from love for one another.

12. In the face of a veritable chaos of passions and worldviews, the people will have to step forward as witnesses and bearers of My new teachings to the public. To find faith, it will be necessary for them to prepare themselves and clothe themselves in humility, obedience, spiritualization, strength, and mercy.

13. Do not fear the storm, beloved disciples, for I will be with you in the boat, and if you have faith in Me, you will not perish. You must fight with faith and remember that just as *you* have the blessing of receiving My Word, all your brothers deserve to know it, for there are already many who await it.

14. Do not say that My teaching is difficult to put into practice, or that it imposes harsh privations upon you. Whoever follows Me with love does not feel the weight of his cross.

15. This is My Word; engrave it upon your soul, for soon you will need it.

16. The ringing of the melodious bell has awakened you; its sound has found an echo in your soul, and there you have remembered that this is a day of grace on which the Master appears among you. You have risen quickly, with the desire to hear this divine Word, which is life for your soul and fills your heart with confidence.

17. Truly, My Word reveals to you the path that the storms of life have hidden from you. Understand that I am as close to you as I am to all people; My Light is with everyone. — In this time, many souls will follow the path of light and will no longer go astray. You would be surprised if you saw that the hard-hearted and the stubborn are the ones most quickly ready to follow in My footsteps. Yet the reason for this is that I have given everyone the necessary time to awaken to the light of spiritual life.

18. How many who were hardened in sin have come in this time to hear My Word, and even before My teaching was finished, have said to Me

through tears: "It is You, Master!" This happened because My pure, kind, and convincing Word spoke to the hearts of those people. And I tell you that whoever has once felt My presence will not be able to deceive themselves with false pretences. — You who have heard Me during this time, prepare yourselves so that you may know how to bear witness to Me, for you must present My teaching as I have revealed it to you, and not according to *your own* discretion or will.

19. Just as *you* had a friend on your journey through life who brought you the good news, so too shall all of humanity, which is languishing in a world of hardship, receive the message that the Lord is present and shall hear Me.

20. What would become of you if, in My mercy, I did not shorten the days of your tribulation? You would all have perished already. In this time, I am seeking out the sinners to give them a task in My divine work and to tell them that My love has never excluded them. What satisfaction and joy there will one day be in those souls when, through the practice of charity, they have attained spiritual ascent. — In infinity there exists a love, which is that of the Father, that has no other desire than your salvation and that you may attain eternal peace.

21. Since 1866, I have once again opened the fountain of My love, which has poured out upon you as comfort and revelation. I did not wait until the day of My departure to tell you only then that you should set about putting My teachings into practice; rather, from the very first moment you heard them, I told you: "Practice mercy, bring comfort to the sick, speak of My new revelation, bring the needy and the lost to Me." And this is because I did not want you to become theoretical disciples who speak wondrously of My work yet are incapable of extending your arm to touch the sick and alleviate their pain. Was your heart not filled with joy when the dying person returned to life through your care and your prayers, and you heard his lips bless you?

22. The time is very near when these children of Mine will no longer convey My Word to you. I will depart, and the Master will no longer give you this instruction. I want the desire for active charity to have been purified in your hearts by then, and for spiritualization to have found its way into your lives. Elijah, your spiritual shepherd, announced My coming to you and also foretold the day of My departure.

23. My Word, which is simple and humble in form, is profound in content, and so it will remain until the last day. Do not ask Me to speak to you with chosen words, for your spirit does not need them to understand My teaching.

24. I know those who put My teaching into practice according to My will, and those who stray from the core of their being. Nothing is hidden from My wisdom, and truly, I tell you, if you wish to come to Me, then ascend the heavenly ladder of love, mercy, justice, and humility.

25. Do not strive to transform this spiritual work into a material one—in the hope of seeing its fruits here on earth. Do not doubt the victory of My teaching; have faith in it, and you will be able to transform plains into mountains and deserts into green meadows. Consider that in the Second Era, when Jesus died on the cross, abandoned by His disciples except for John, they thought that everything was over. Nevertheless, later the divine seed began to sprout in their hearts, a seed that could not die because it was constantly watered by the blood of the martyrs—blood that was love and faith.

26. I tell you, in this time my divine seed must be watered with works of mercy, with tears of repentance and reconciliation.

27. In this time, I have freed you from a new bondage: temptations, pleasures, and vices, which are like the tyrannical and cruel Pharaoh who bound you in chains. Tomorrow, humanity will celebrate this new liberation—not with festivities or traditions, but through the spiritual love of one for another.

28. The animal sacrifices you offered on the altar of Jehovah were accepted by Him. Yet that was not the best way to lift your soul to the Lord. Then I came to you as Jesus to teach you the divine commandment that tells you: Love one another. Now I tell you that the teachings I revealed to you in the Second Era through the works of Jesus have at times been altered and at other times misinterpreted. That is why I have come, as I announced to you, to shed light on My truth. My sacrifice at that time put an end to many animal sacrifices, and I taught you a more perfect worship of God. My new revelation in this age will cause humanity to understand that you must not use symbolic forms of worship without first interpreting their meaning, since they are merely a symbolic representation of My teachings.

29. Before I am felt by a heart, Elijah appears to it to tell it to repent of its sins, for the Lord is drawing near. He did the same in the Second Era through John the Baptist, when the latter commanded them to repent and purify themselves, for the Kingdom of Heaven was drawing near.

30. My Fatherly love reaches the spirit and heart of the many people who hear Me at this very moment. This is the foretold time in which the Spirit of Truth descends to humanity. Hear His voice in infinity, recognize

Him in the unseen, feel Him in your heart. My love and My inspiration help your soul to rise and receive My teachings.

31. People have misinterpreted My Law and distorted My teachings. Therefore, in this time I pour out My light upon every soul and every mind, so that you may learn to understand the lesson I have given you through life. This world, which has been a home for imperfect beings, for souls in atonement, will be a place of light and spiritualization. Today, my justice purifies the fields and uproots the weeds to destroy them through the fire of atonement and love.

32. The fratricidal wars, foretold since ancient times, shake you day after day. The reports of them trouble you, and their consequences cause you to shed tears. These people, who cause wars through their lust for power and their hatred, are My children who seek Me at altars and worship Me in tabernacles, without realizing that instead of a gift of love, they are offering Me the blood of their victims. Alas, blind people, who in their arrogance feel they rule without limit, yet forget that they are very small in comparison to My divinity!

Human vanity has reached its limit, and it is necessary for Me to make them feel My presence and My power. It is not necessary for Me to use all My omnipotence to prove My greatness to you. A slight jolt or a gentle breath from the forces of nature is enough for Me to prove to foolish and vain humanity its smallness.

33. Just as the Golden Calf was abolished in those days, so will the worship of wealth disappear in this age. And just as the merchants were driven from the temple, so will those now be punished who, by exploiting the weakness and ignorance of their fellow human beings, profit from their suffering.

34. Mankind has begun a struggle against its Lord; yet wherever they turn, they find that I bar the way to their evil deeds. But those who do not heed the voice of their conscience in this struggle will find death and judgment, and thereafter atonement.

35. O disciples who hear Me—explore the revelation of the Sixth Seal! There you will discover everything you see, hear, and experience today. But if you have faith in My Word, fathom it and keep it in your hearts. For the year 1950 is already very near, and by its end you will no longer hear My voice in this form.

36. A whirlwind is enveloping this humanity. Yet truly, I tell you, My Word will not increase your confusion. It is light that guides your soul and illuminates your understanding to assist you in your spiritual development.

37. I am with you once more, reminding you of your mission of love among humanity. Meanwhile, Elijah goes everywhere in search of lost sheep, to carry them on his shoulders back to the fold, so that there they may find the love of their Creator.

38. Remember that I am the Way that calls out to those who have forgotten it. I spread My Word among you so that tomorrow you may bear witness to it through your works of love. Many will seek out the simple homes where I revealed Myself and will remind you of the times when I spoke to you through the voice-bearer, so that you may explain to them the manner in which I made Myself known, as well as the acts of love and the miracles I performed among you. Only the memory will remain under these roofs, for My Word and its echo will be preserved in your *hearts*. — I am currently preparing the youth so that they may later receive those who have not heard My Word and who come seeking loving help. How many will weep because they have not heard Me! Yet I also tell you: How many of those who heard Me will weep because they have not prepared themselves, and when they realize that My Word is no longer being revealed, they will understand that they have not made use of the Father's gift of love to learn His Divine Teaching, His teachings of infinite mercy and love. They will turn their gaze to the place where the Voice-bearer sat down to convey the Divine Word, and they will see only emptiness.

39. The years fly by quickly; they are like moments; soon you will no longer hear Me, which is why I say to you: Let Me heal you, caress you, and comfort you, and give you My instruction. I came to leave you equipped; yet if you should be weak in faith and will, then you will fall ill, and who in the world will be able to speak to you, instruct you, and heal you as I did?

40. If I were to tell you that I *always* wanted to connect directly with your spirit by making My voice audible in your heart, you would not believe Me. But it was only your earthbound nature and your doubt that were the reason why the Lord made Himself known through certain organs of the mind, which He prepared through His love, so that you might hear Me in this way and, through the study of My teaching, be able to comprehend the greatness of My mercy.

41. If I were to tell you that your soul sometimes detaches itself while your body sleeps and approaches the thresholds of the beyond, seeking Me, you would doubt it. Yet you have lacked the preparation and faith to make spiritual use of those moments, and I had to raise up seers and prophets to help you and speak to you of the morning, to rouse you and admonish you to watch and pray.

42. Do you believe, My people, that this man through whom I make Myself known is the one who gives you the Word? No, My children, it is your Master. — Do you believe that the Spirit of God is within the speaker while he speaks? This, too, is not the case. — I have told you that a ray of My light is sufficient to enlighten and inspire his mind, whereby I place upon his lips an inexhaustible stream of words full of meaningful teachings, as proof for the unbeliever. Listen to Me attentively during this time, so that you may be strong for the coming times of trial.

43. Before you received My spiritual presence, you prayed to your Heavenly Mother, asking her to help you prepare a sanctuary for Me in your hearts. For this, I bless you, My disciples. Hear My word, which is the path that leads to perfection, to eternity.

44. You ask Me: What are the divine abodes and the life of perfect beings like? Truly, I tell you, do not ask what you cannot currently understand. Act according to My laws; this action will raise you step by step on the ladder to perfection, from which you will be able to see, admire, and recognize how much the Father has in store for the happiness of His children.

45. Although your soul has been a dweller in the spiritual realm, it has seen very little and knows almost nothing of that life. How can you, from here, contemplate the thresholds of what you call bliss or heaven?

46. The eyes of your body were, at best, capable of gazing upon the nearest stars; your science has not taken you much further, and your soul—which could bridge the distances and reveal the invisible to humanity, since it senses within and without the spiritual knowledge that surrounds it—allows itself to be swept away by the materialism of the world, merges with its body, and instead of ascending, it debases itself; and instead of marveling, it doubts.

47. Sometimes, when you marvel at the wonders of creation, you exclaim in awe, “Lord, how great is Your power!” without realizing that everything around you is nothing but a faint reflection of what eternal life is.

48. Though I wish to awaken your interest in the spiritual life through My words, understand what I am telling you: To attain that life, you must reach it through the development of your soul, and not merely through that of your mind. Intelligence, the heart, the emotions, and all your faculties must unite with the Spirit; then you will attain the higher development necessary to behold the glory of your Father. But if the Spirit entrusts itself to the capacity of the mind and surrenders to it, then its capacity for knowledge will be limited, as is all that is human.

49. Heaven is not a specific place in the universe; My glory is everywhere, in the spiritual and in the material. Do you not say that God is in heaven, on earth, and in every place? Understand, then, what you say, so that you may realize that where God is, His glory must also be.

50. I want you to dwell in this infinite Father's house, to reach a state of spiritual elevation so that, wherever you may be in the universe, you may feel the bliss of the Divine, rejoice in eternal life, and experience the presence of the Creator. Only those who have taken Me as their model and love as their path have reached this mountaintop.

51. Whoever understands this teaching must realize that this world is but a temporary abode that holds the soul for a moment in order to reveal fundamental truths to it. Since the earliest times, a torch of faith has burned, illuminating the path of humanity with its spiritual light. But how few have followed it! How few have persevered on the path, and how many, when they reached that crossroads where death halts them, had to appear before the spiritual realm as though they were strangers, without knowing the ways, the laws, and the duties of the spiritual world, which is the true homeland of the soul! How unjust you have been to yourselves!

52. Today I explain My teachings to you so that you may repent and, conscious of the goal you pursue, take the path to true life. And when death comes to free you from the flesh, your soul may rise and reach the Spiritual World without being overcome by confusion, which is worse than death. If you know all this, you will be able to live in the conviction that you are merely travelers passing through the Earth, little children who had to go through this school. Do not curse your physical body, however unruly and rebellious it may be, nor despise having to endure the life of this world, which you have regarded as a deceptive paradise full of temptations and abysses. For this flesh, which you have as a tool to live on this Earth, will not be an obstacle to your spiritual ascent or to a virtuous way of life if you are able to master its weaknesses, passions, and hardships, so that only the seed of spiritualization may sprout in your hearts. Then this earth and the nature that surrounds humankind will hold new lessons and secrets in store, which future generations will come to know.

53. It will no longer be the Master's pain that will improve humanity, nor the wars that afflict the pride of nations, nor the misery that purifies the hearts of men. Other lessons, hitherto unknown, will be received by the people of those times, which I announce to you today.

54. Bless your pain; do not wipe away your tears in anger; bless your bread, however meager it may be. For as exceedingly long as your

tribulations here on earth may seem to you—once you are in the spiritual life, you will feel as though it had been but a minute, and you will recognize all the good they have done for you.

55. Heaven is the state of perfection. I have symbolized it to you as an immeasurably vast and dazzlingly white city, which you are to capture through your courage, your faith, and your unshakable will. Be soldiers of this cause! All of you who already have this lofty goal in sight, unite, press forward undeterred, and win the battles of life until you have succeeded in making that city surrender to those who conquered it with their love. This city is your home; this home is the boundless universe where the Creator dwells with His children.

56. Carry my word in your hearts, and in the solitude of your inner chamber or in the peace of nature, remember it and ponder it. Be my good disciples.

57. To you who have had the grace to hear Me in this form, I say: Keep My Word, study it, and put it into practice in your lives, for soon it will no longer be heard. When this happens, I want you to remain as masters, firmly grounded in My teaching, and not as confused disciples or as children who feel abandoned.

58. Today you can still call people to hear My message; tomorrow, when 1950 is over, they will hear only the voice of My disciples and witnesses.

59. Do not doubt humanity, no matter how stubborn and fanatical you may perceive them to be in their religious practice. Every soul is in a state of development, and for each, the right time has come to receive these revelations.

60. Disciples, understand your task and accept it with the same love and obedience with which Jesus accepted His destiny. Pray, watch, drink the cup of suffering with patience, and carry your cross with love. Bless everything inwardly and forgive those who have hurt you, from the heart and through your actions.

61. Blessed are those who say to Me through tears: “Master, I place my pain in Your hands; Your will be done in me.” *My will is that you have My peace, O patient and poor people, but forget your sufferings for a few moments and pray for the world; pray for the nations. Love one another!*

My peace be with you!

Instruction 75

1. You recognize that now is a favorable time to become my disciples. You understand that this path will lead you to the perfect homeland, which you do not know, but of which you know that it exists and that it awaits you. The eyes of your body will never be able to see what only your spirit is permitted to behold. But there remain for them an infinite number of wonders to delight in, and as you marvel at them, you exclaim: “Lord, how great is Your power, how wonderful Your creation, how immeasurable Your love!” — Truly, I tell you: Do not remain within the limits of what you are able to see with your mortal eyes, for beyond all that lies a perfect and eternal life.

2. Do not try to imagine what the divine Father’s house will be like. Wait until your spirit comes to know it when it reaches it by ascending through its own merits. Truly, I tell you, you will not be disappointed, for it is the divine surprise that is reserved as a reward for every child of God.

3. This earthly life is fleeting and serves as a stepping stone for you to ascend, and as a (purifying) crucible to attain true life. The teaching I reveal to you will show you the way so that, through this life, you may reach the light and peace and free yourselves from the material bonds that subject you to the world. Whoever prepares his spirit here for that transition through his works of love toward his brothers will feel at home in his true homeland when he enters the spiritual realm; he is no stranger there. But whoever enters this infinite sphere unprepared will have to feel like a foreigner in a strange land. — Some do not believe in that life; others believe in it but fear it; yet there are also those who long for it fervently because of their countless sufferings. To these latter I say: Do not long to enter the spiritual life merely because you believe you will find liberation from your sufferings there; for I promise you something more than that in that existence. Be patient, endure your pain, pray and meditate, and the distance that separates you from Me will grow shorter. Your weeping in this world is not eternal; I did not create you to impose a heavy torment upon you. Understand that every pain has a cause, that this cause is some imperfection on your part. Therefore, drink the contents of this cup, which will reveal many lessons to you. Reflect on all this before my voice calls you to the beyond.

4. Thus do I speak to all humanity. But to my disciples I say: You shall be my brave soldiers—those who leave a trail of love behind them and carry peace, brotherhood, and goodwill as their banner. Delve into my teachings so that you may not be confused by the many theories and doctrines that exist in the world today. But if, in the end, someone does allow

themselves to be led astray, it is a sign that they have not understood My Word. Therefore, I say to you: Examine My Word critically if you wish, but do not let the wind carry it away. Keep it in your hearts, remember it in your solitude, and repeat it in the peace of the open countryside; then you will feel my presence, my love, and my mercy anew.

5. Who will become masters of my teaching? — Understand that you must teach not only with words but also with deeds, for they will be the first thing you are to show the world. Humanity is weary of words. Is it a sacrifice to fulfill the law that your Lord taught you? In My time, I told you: “Love one another as I have loved you.” And Elijah has now told you: “Love your neighbor, and love your neighbor again for your brothers; then you will see My Father in all His glory.”

6. You form a people, or rather a community of spiritual beings, in whose midst I have revealed Myself now and at all times.

7. The Messiah whom the prophets foretold and in whom the patriarchs placed their hope—the Master who gave His Word and His life to the world and promised that He would return—is the same One who has appeared today in the lowliness of this people, invisible to the physical eye, yet full of glory and majesty before your spirit. I have not come to hurt you by reproaching you for the way you once treated Me. Could God not have foreseen the fate that awaited Him when He became human? Truly, I tell you, the Father voluntarily took upon Himself that sacrifice out of love for you. He knew, even before He came, that the Cross awaited Him; He also knew that His sacrifice would give you the perfect teaching of the purest love and show you the path by which you will attain the forgiveness of your sins.

8. Understand that I am the faithful Watcher who watches over all, both the righteous and the sinners. Like the thief who waits for the night to surprise those who sleep, so I enter your heart in . From there I take only pain with Me and leave you My peace as proof of My presence. Learn to feel Me in the events of your material life. Feel Me when you sit down at the table to eat your bread. Truly, I tell you, at that moment I am present. Eat in peace, and it will be I who distributes your bread—bread of harmony, peace, and blessing.

9. How deeply the Divine Spirit suffers when He encounters discord, ill will, and a lack of love for one’s neighbor within families! When you return to the path of love, you will immediately feel the peace of My presence.

10. My teachings are very detailed so that you may take some of them into yourselves. When those whom you call foreigners come to this nation and learn of this revelation, they will ask Me curiously: “Lord, why do You

love this people so much and have favored them with Your teachings?" To this I will answer them: "I love them just as I love you and all of humanity. Yet not all would have understood Me in the form in which I revealed Myself—you shall not regard them as foreigners, but shall seat them at your table and speak with them; for among those hearts are those who will bring My Word to other peoples. They will sow along their path and fight as good soldiers. But once the battle is over and peace appears in the firmament like a divine rainbow, a spiritual hymn of praise will burst forth from all My children, who were in various parts of the earth and yet united in prayer and in battle. This hymn of praise will be the one that says: 'Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace to people of good will.'

11. Today you are still like children who need their Father's love. That is why I shower you with My tenderness, for I am your Father. I enter your hearts and know everything you hold within them. No one can keep secrets from Me, for I dwell within you yourselves.

12. When you had barely begun to hear this word, the flame of your faith was faint, its light dim. But as you have gradually come to understand my teaching, the light of your faith has turned into a blazing torch.

13. Truly, I tell you, only with faith and with the unshakable desire to fulfill my law will you be able to cross this desert like the mighty Israel of ancient times.

14. Do not shrink back from life's trials, and do not cast my teachings to the wind, for they shape your soul.

15. The strong will be those who bear the best witness to my message and my truth. The weak will seek a way to feign that they are fulfilling their mission, while in reality their deeds do not bear witness to the love and mercy of my teaching.

16. There are still a few years left in which you can continue to hear these teachings, so that you may be properly prepared to pass on my teachings once my (spoken) Word has come to an end.

17. Even now I tell you that you are no more than anyone else, that the belief you have nurtured—namely, that you are a people of favored beings—is a delusion; for the Creator, in His perfect love for all His creatures, favors no one.

I tell you this because tomorrow you are to present to your fellow human beings the teaching I have brought you during this time, and I do not want you to appear to future generations as superior beings, nor should it seem that your merits made you worthy of being the only ones to hear My Word.

18. You shall be understanding, humble, simple, noble-hearted, and merciful brothers.

19. You shall be strong, yet not arrogant, so that you do not humiliate the weak. Even if you possess great knowledge of My teaching, you shall never boast of your knowledge, so that your brothers do not feel inferior beside you.

20. You must be aware that everything you have gathered in your hearts was not given to you so that you might hoard it, but so that you might make my truth known to your brothers, to each of whom I have assigned a number of workers.

21. Why must I keep repeating to you that everything good you do will be for the benefit of your soul?

22. Do not harbor selfish desires by thinking only of *your own* salvation and your reward; for your disappointment will be very painful when you enter the spiritual realm, because you will discover that you have not, in reality, earned any reward.

23. To help you better understand what I am trying to tell you, I will give you the following example: There are, and always have been, men and women who have made it their mission to perform acts of charity among their brothers and sisters, and yet, when they came to Me, they could not present any merits to Me for their spiritual bliss. What was the reason for this? Can you imagine that they were victims of an injustice on the part of their Father? The answer is simple, disciples: They could not reap good for themselves because their works were not sincere. For when they stretched out their hand to give something, they never did so out of a true feeling of mercy toward the one who suffers, but rather by thinking of themselves, of *their own* salvation, of *their* reward. Some were motivated by self-interest, others by vanity, and this is not true mercy, for it was neither heartfelt nor selfless. I tell you that he who has no sincerity and love within himself does not sow the truth and does not earn a reward either.

24. Apparent charity may bring you some satisfaction on earth, arising from the admiration you arouse and the flattery you receive; but the superficial does not enter My Kingdom; only the genuine enters there. There you will all arrive, unable to conceal the slightest blemish or impurity. For before you can appear before God, you will have laid aside the robes of honor, crowns, insignia, titles, and all that belongs to the world, in order to appear before the Supreme Judge as simple souls who give an account to the Creator of the task entrusted to them.

25. Understand that you are the people who have been on a journey since the First Time. Unite now in a single will, and then you will experience my miracles and be able to say: God has forgiven us; the Lord is showering us with his love.

26. Some of you come here in the earthly form of a child, others in that of a youth or a maiden, and still others in the form of an old man. Only *My* gaze can discern you within these physical forms.

I alone know the burden each one bears and the atonement they fulfill. Only I see the thistles that have pierced your feet, and it is *my* love that removes them to then heal your wounds.

27. I want my Word, which you will receive until 1950, to unite you all, and not for it to be a source of pain. But as long as you say, "In such a place, what is being taught is not the truth," you will nurture the seed of division and discord in your hearts. Your pride and vanity give you the feeling that you are superior to the others (brotherhoods) and that you are the first; yet in this way, you do not take the Divine Master as your model. The Word, who is one with the Father— —became human out of love for sinners, yet *you* are unable to cast aside your pride and your false sense of self in order to love your fellow human beings as I have taught you.

28. In order to make Myself known to this people, I had to make My voice physically audible by making use of a human voice-bearer who is not even of pure mind and heart. *You* judge the actions of your brothers, and when you find them imperfect, you reject them and distance yourselves from them. Yet I ask you: Is this the teaching I have given you? As to a new Lazarus, I have said to this people: "Arise and walk!" Yet the life I have given them is meant to be dedicated to love and service to their neighbor. But you have not sought to imitate the meekness of the Lamb; you are stubborn and hard-hearted, and therefore there are strife and division among you, making you resemble the nations at war. Remember that I have told you: Do not judge your brother, for your God and Lord will come at the right time to judge *you*. Do not imitate the bad examples of men; act like your Master. You have a perfect model to guide you on your path of development toward the Promised City, where your Father's love awaits you.

29. Do you want those prophets of the First Era to appear among you, who warned you with cries of woe in the streets and squares so that you might repent and regret your transgressions? Truly, I tell you, you would consider them mad and not believe them! Nevertheless, some will rise up and speak to the crowds at the gates of the churches and places of

worship, where people gather to offer Me worship, and they will expose the falsehood of idols and proclaim *the* worship that God desires from His children.

30. Here among you, every voice, every spiritual instrument, or every seer has been a prophet. Their voices, united as one, have risen to teach this people the way (of salvation) through prayer, the practice of mercy, and the worship of God through your works of love toward your brothers. How is it that you sometimes stray from the path, even though it is marked with the blood of Divine Love? Is it possible that you confuse it with *the* paths that men have marked with the blood of fratricide?

31. Your conscience knows how much reason I have to speak to you in this way. Yet your heart resists and believes that I speak to you with excessive harshness. Then, full of remorse and in tears, you ask Me whether you perhaps belong to those who leave this path defiled or who fill the hearts of their brothers with pain? I tell you that you will not go astray, for My path is clear and radiant, and whoever opens their eyes and seeks it will soon find it.

32. I will conclude My Word, and later people from distant lands will come to ask you whether it is true that God has come to you and spoken to you as a Master. What will you answer then, and what will your testimony be?

33. For a long time now, I have been knocking at the door of your hearts, and that is why I said that I am near you; yet you have not opened the doors to Me so that I might enter and dwell within you. I have remained outside, continuing to knock patiently.

34. One of the gravest character flaws is hypocrisy. Do not speak loudly of love as long as you are not capable of loving Me in your fellow human beings. How many of those who condemned Judas' kiss refuse to acknowledge that they have given their brother the kiss of feigned brotherhood and have betrayed him behind his back! How many of those who say they serve the needy do I see bringing light, truth, and charity for *money*.

Why, when someone has intimidated you with their questions, have you acted like Peter in his moments of weakness, denying Me and claiming that you never even knew Me? Why do you fear human judgment and not Mine? Yet truly, I tell you, between Divine Justice and your sins stands the intercession of Mary, your Heavenly Mother, who always prays for you.

35. I teach you to lead the multitudes, although I have already shown you in the Second Era how to lead them without their growing weary—namely, by reviving them through the kindness of My Word, nourishing

them in the wilderness, and performing miracles to kindle faith in their hearts.

36. I have told you that in the year 1950 My revelation, which I have conveyed to you through the mental faculties of the voice-bearers, will come to an end. Yet I also tell you that, before I bring it to a close, there will be voice-bearers whose mental faculties I will close before the appointed time because of their impurity and lack of spiritualization. But this will happen so that they may not confuse anyone with teachings that do not contain My truth.

37. My light illuminates, yet it does not blind or confuse. I am the truth. Ponder this word, and this revelation and your conscience will tell you whether it teaches you true life.

38. Remember that there are two ages that humanity has lived through thus far: the first, which was illuminated by the light of knowledge of the Divine Law; the second, which was strengthened by the teachings of Divine Love that I gave you in Jesus. Already a new era is beginning to spread its rays over humanity, and yet people still sow and reap the seeds of evil, destroy one another, harm one another, and fight brother against brother to the death.

39. Centuries upon centuries have passed, and yet people still do not tire of sowing and reaping so much evil; nor have they grown weary of causing so many tears to flow, nor have they grown tired of saturating the earth with human blood. To what degree of bitterness must they empty the cup of suffering before it halts them on their unstoppable course and leads them back to the true path? Your Father does not want you to drink the dregs that remain at the bottom of that cup. Yet this is what you seek with your pride and your hatred.

40. Beloved people, remember that people hunger for peace. Why do you not prepare yourselves so that, through your works of love, you may bring them the Good News, raise them up to faith, and lead them to true life? Why not extend a brotherly hand to them, magnanimously and sincerely, and call them to reflection and prayer?

41. You will certainly encounter the arrogance of scientists who believe they know and control everything, who believe they have discovered the secret of infinity. But with what wisdom and justice will I visit them, and this will be the time when this people, who already know how to bear witness to my teaching, shall speak of the Spirit, of eternal life, and of the knowledge of spiritual communion with God. Their voice shall reach the nations of the earth, and that testimony shall be like a seed capable of sprouting, falling upon fertile soil.

42. People *will* open their spiritual eyes to the light. Yet truly, I tell you, before this happens, they will still have to endure many trials from nature, through which humanity will be dismayed and shaken.

43. When all this has happened, the inexorable justice of God will manifest itself and put an end to such great desecration and such boundless arrogance.

44. When the severe trial is over, many of those who had forgotten Me will turn to prayer, and many who believed that—in order to discover and understand the mysteries of nature—it was essential to renounce every spiritual belief and every form of worship of God will realize their error. My light will flood over them and inspire them with what their meager intellect would never have discovered.

45. Scientists have been very ungrateful, for they have forgotten the One who created all that of which they are so proud today, believing that they have discovered it.

46. They have also been foolish and stupid, for they were filled with pride and a sense of superiority, believing they had penetrated the knowledge of creation, even though they know it only superficially.

47. No one penetrates the secret counsel of God unless *He* deems it good to reveal something of its content to His children. This is to make you understand that—whoever desires to know what the Lord guards in His hidden fountain of wisdom—must seek it through the path of humility, love, and spiritualization.

48. The highest knowledge is reserved not for those with highly developed intellects, but for those with great spiritual maturity.

49. It would suffice if *you*, the witnesses and hearers of this Word, were to make known this teaching, which people have not pondered, and immediately, enlightened by their spirit, they would sense My truth in your words.

50. I need people of good will, courageous and faithful people who are sensitive to the suffering of others and zealous in fulfilling My Law, so that as My messengers they may cross borders, traverse countries, and spread the knowledge of this Divine Message—people who explain the reason for the afflictions, for My justice, the wars, the destruction, and the pain; and who, moreover, will show the sure path to finding peace and health—whether of the soul or of the body—.

51. From this people shall emerge the heralds, the prophets of My new Word, the workers and sowers of this teaching of love and spiritualization; therefore, there must be purification and judgment among you.

52. That revelation of My Spirit which I promised in the Second Era is the one you are currently witnessing, O people. Consider that its end is already near. Make use of each of My teachings, for after 1950 they will no longer be heard in this form. The hour is set, and My will is irrevocable. If I did not keep My word, I would no longer be your Father, for I would descend to *the* level where those people dwell who today strengthen themselves in *a* resolve and tomorrow betray themselves.

53. There can be no change in God's decrees, for since He knows the future, He cannot err.

54. God has foreseen everything from the beginning, with the highest justice and perfection.

55. Understand what I am telling you, so that you too may be steadfast in your works, as your Master has taught you.

56. I speak to you of the radiant cloud of light that My disciples of the Second Era saw in Bethany and that the seers have now seen. Truly, I tell you, not even those who saw Me departing amidst the clouds understood the meaning of that manifestation. Nor did those who saw Me descending in spirit at that time grasp the significance of that "cloud" until My Word explained everything to you and My spiritual messengers made it understandable to you with their detailed and clear words. — Even among the disciples of the Second Era, in the moments when they watched their Master's Ascension without comprehending it, a spiritual being was present who explained to them that the world would see this Jesus, whom they saw ascending amid the clouds, descend in the same manner—that is, in the Spirit—in a new era.

57. This present manifestation is the fulfillment of that promise, O people. If the manner in which I have come seems too unassuming to any of My children, it is because they have been unable to rise spiritually enough to behold the radiant light with which My Spirit illuminates the new era.

58. Even in the Second Era, many people who dreamed of the coming of the promised Messiah felt disappointed when they saw Christ's humble outward appearance, and for that reason they rejected Me. They were unable to see, through Jesus' outward poverty, the presence of the Kingdom of Heaven, the Kingdom of Light and Truth.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 76

1. It is a day of grace for you. You come to hear My loving Word, which floods your hearts with love. You tremble with joy at the thought that you are the forerunners of those generations of My disciples who will soon come to earth. Then you confess before Me that you are too clumsy and too weak to carry out a task worthy of Me. You doubt because you have not understood Me. Yet I would not send you out to carry out such a difficult mission if I saw you as weak as you are at this very moment. My teachings come down to you day by day to instruct and strengthen you, so that I may send you into battle as soon as you are strong in your faith.

2. Truly, I tell you, if anyone thinks that sinners are not worthy of My salvation, then that person does not know Me. I do not desire death for any of My children, and once again I am ready to sacrifice Myself to save them and lead them to true life. Understand that it is not possible for there to be a being—created for a specific purpose—that is capable of causing the Creator's will to change; and *you* have been created to ascend to Me along the path of truth. This is the path that humanity has lost through its materialism, and which I am once again marking out for you through My love.

3. I will cause this humanity, just as I did with the people of Israel, to break the chains of bondage and set out for the foot of the mountain, where they will hear My voice, which will show them the way to the Promised Land.

4. I did not grant the grace of hearing My Word in this Third Era to all of humanity; I did so only for those who could feel Me in this form and believe in Me. This manifestation, this Word, is meant to serve as preparation so that all of humanity may later perceive My Presence in a single form: the spiritual.

5. Do not fear, people; be assured that you will not be alone in this hour of destiny; for nature will speak, and the forces of nature will bear witness to and fulfill My prophecies, so that humanity may recognize that this is the Third Era, the era of the manifestation of the Holy Spirit.

6. My justice will come upon every creature and touch every human being, just as the Angel of the Lord came upon Egypt and executed My judgment, in which only those were saved who had marked their doors with the blood of a lamb.

7. Truly, I tell you, in this time, everyone who stays awake and has faith in the Word and the promises of the Savior, the Divine Lamb who sacrificed Himself to teach you to pray and to fulfill the tasks of your path of atonement with perfect love, will be saved, for My blood will protect

you like a cloak of love. But whoever does not watch, whoever does not believe, or whoever blasphemes, will be afflicted so that he may awaken from his lethargy.

8. The year 1950 is drawing near, and soon the time of judgment will come, of which I speak to you, the time of the battle of light against darkness. Prepare yourselves, people, watch and pray, feel the pain of your brothers. See how the physical bodies and souls are growing ever sicker; filled with fear of the dangers that lie in wait for them, they seek a beacon to illuminate them and a balm to heal their ills. I have prepared you to be shepherds of these stray sheep and to bring them to Me to purify their souls, heal their bodies, and smooth the path for them, as I instill in them love and righteousness so that they may begin a new life.

9. My light has appeared on this earth and is spreading everywhere; it gathers around Me My children of all races and creeds. You who now hear My Word have regained your spiritual gifts; you have been healed and are full of strength. When humanity one day learns of these events, it will call you the blessed ones. It will ask you to give it a little of this truth that I have revealed to you, and will listen eagerly to your words. There are many who should already be reading this book but have delayed their coming, and who will come when My Word is finished. Yet for that time you must be prepared, and you must teach them with love, just as I have taught you.

10. Do not fear the darkness in which your brothers live, nor the "leprosy," nor the sword of their tongue. They will approach you—some reluctantly, others with understanding—and you shall instruct them all with love. I have spoken to you with love, and my words have been a caress and a comfort to all my children. I have stood before great multitudes of people, paying no heed to whether some believe my words and others deny them. I have cherished and nurtured the human heart without any favoritism. This watering by my love will make it fruitful, and in a short time, human life will be transformed. After my word has ended, you will continue to be there as my disciples, and you will follow in my footsteps and bear witness to the truth of my teaching through your works.

11. I will make you a strong people, a warrior who overcomes obstacles and reaches the goal of his mission to win the great reward I have promised him. When I anointed you, I revealed your spiritual gifts to you, and you were equipped for the great work of the day. Do not put these spiritual gifts to the test; rather, believe in them and do not violate the

faith. Do not put Me to the test, for if you do, I will always show you *Who I am!* Yet if I were to subject you to a trial, you would grow weak.

12. If you wish to heal the sick, do so in My name and carry out your task with humility. When I make the end of your brothers' and sisters' lives known, do not ask Me to prolong their existence. Become guides for those souls who are called to the hereafter and whom I entrust to your mercy. But if it is your task to restore the health of the body, feel your brother's pain and use your spiritual gifts; counsel and encourage, and then your love will work miracles.

13. You commend to Me the hearts that, due to their insensitivity, have not accepted My teaching. Arm yourselves with patience, for if you have faith in My Word, you will sow this seed in all hearts, and I will grant the people entrusted to you the necessary proofs for their conviction.

14. I want you to always keep My teachings in mind, for I have not come to speak into the void, but to place My light within your spirit and your heart. Consider this: If you do not make use of My teachings, many who are starving will go away empty-handed—those who have long awaited Me, knowing that I will come to correct all errors.

15. My chosen ones are wisely scattered among all nations; they all have a mission from Me to fulfill. Some will come to this nation, seemingly motivated by material reasons: some in search of work, others in search of peace. I want you to be prepared by that time, to already be My disciples. Only in this way will My Word find faith—through the example and the faith that the people are able to give to their brothers.

16. I am the Divine Steward who will send you out at the right time to scatter the seed. Yet I do not wish to hear the following words from My disciples: "Master, You told me that the soil was prepared and cleansed, and I found thorns and stones that caused me to stumble." But I answer you: I have not offered you a path strewn with flowers; I have told you that it is the same one that Jesus traveled in the Second Era, and after Him, all His disciples.

17. All of you can follow Me because you are pure. Before I drew you to Me, I purified you. Therefore, you are worthy to sow My seed in the hearts of your brothers. The fields are prepared, for the spirit of Elijah has been like the sound of a bell in this time, awakening everyone who was asleep. He awakens you so that you may hear My voice and not leave the Master speaking alone in the desert. All of you who are refreshed when you hear My word have been roused to life by the grace of that spiritual shepherd. Truly, I tell you, when I see you gathered together, listening to Me, there is

joy within Me; and when you do not approach the tree to eat of its fruit, there is sorrow in your Father.

18. I have come to unite you with the people who have long been scattered throughout the world; I wish to unite the Twelve Tribes so that I may then make them one and send them out among humanity on a mission of peace. Yet when I witness the ingratitude among these children, I can feel only pain and sorrow.

19. I entrust to you the tree of eternal life, whose wonderfully sweet fruit is health, joy, and peace. I have allowed people to plant various trees, and I have seen that the majority of their fruits have been bitter, and that their producers have led humanity to eat of them.

20. My Word has met with your selfishness. That is why I have told you that you should, in turn, make known to your fellow human beings what I give you. But *you* wish only to refresh yourselves with My teachings, without assuming any duties toward others. Yet the Master did not call you to teach you *useless* lessons; He told you that you should learn this divine lesson so that you may later apply it in your lives by putting it into practice with your neighbors.

I reveal to you at this very moment that your spirit owes an old debt to everyone who comes to you with suffering, with need, or with a request. Consider with what love I place them on your life's path so that you may fulfill your atonement by making them the object of your charity.

21. For a long time I have been speaking to you to form a new band of apostles within this people. Generation after generation has heard My Word, and still I do not find those who, through their steadfastness, are the cornerstones of My temple.

22. The year 1950 will come upon you surprisingly quickly, and when you no longer hear My Word, you will feel like orphans.

23. My justice must come upon you until you realize that you must unite and form a people full of harmony and brotherhood. These times are drawing near, and now, while there is still time for you to prepare, I say to you lovingly: Do not wait, as sleepers, until that hour comes.

24. The unification (of the various communities) seems difficult to you, and your reconciliation and brotherhood with all the peoples of the earth seems impossible. Yet truly, I tell you, people *will* eventually come to recognize and love one another.

25. Once people submit their free will to their conscience and act in harmony with the divine will, they will feel that the burden of life becomes lighter and nothing tires the body or the soul.

26. How deeply the Father longs for all of you to feel toward Me as children and not as defendants! Whenever you leave the earth and come to give Me an account of the fulfillment of your life's mission, you feel weighed down by the accusation your conscience brings against you. But now it is time for you, upon your arrival in the hereafter, to sing a song of triumph and joy, because you can say to your Father: "Lord, it is finished!"

27. If the path had been wide, all of humanity would have already reached the mountaintop. But since the path has been full of trials and the gate narrow, it has been necessary to earn merit in order to proceed along it.

28. It is impossible for you to form a conception in this world of what my Kingdom, Heaven, and glory are like. I want you to be content with knowing that it is a state of the soul's perfection, from which the soul experiences, feels, and comprehends the wondrous life of the soul—a life you cannot currently comprehend or imagine.

29. I tell you that not even the souls who live on higher planes than the one on which you find yourselves know the reality of that life. Do you know what it means to live "in the bosom of the Father"? Only when you live there will you be able to know it. Only a vague premonition, a faint inkling of that mystery, fleetingly touches your heart as an incentive on your path of development.

30. Come to the Father on the narrow path of love, which is mercy, which is forgiveness, which is humility, and you will take His sorrow from Him.

31. People, I have seen you weep over the world. Be blessed! Your heart is beginning to feel the pain of others. I have seen you, in the silence of the night, lift your thoughts to Me to ask for peace and balm for humanity. Truly, I tell you, you do not know how much the world receives through your prayer!

32. Do not be concerned if in this life you do not experience the result of your pleas and your tears for those you do not even know. The chisel of pain smooths your heart, and My Word moves you toward charity at every moment. Today you comprehend the power you possess through your faculty of thought, as well as through other abilities you have not yet cultivated. Within you there exists a life that is still unknown.

33. Can you imagine the pain of a soul when, upon returning to the Spiritual Realm, it realizes that it neither understood how to fulfill its mission in the world nor was able to reveal its abilities and qualities to the flesh? At this time, I am giving you My teachings anew, even though I have already given them to you in the teachings I imparted during the Second

Era; yet at that time, you were unable to grasp them. Everything you could not fully comprehend, you regarded as a mystery, and you cast a veil over it. It is this veil that I now tear apart with My light, so that the mysteries may reveal their true nature to you.

34. That is why I have told you that you did not recognize the power of thought. Today I tell you that thought is voice and hearing, that it is weapon and shield. It creates just as it destroys. Thought shortens the distance between those who dwell far apart and finds those whose trail it had lost.

Recognize your weapons before the battle begins. Whoever knows how to prepare will be strong and invincible. It will not be necessary for you to wield weapons of murder. Your sword shall be the pure and ly upright thought, and your shield, faith and love for your neighbor. Even in silence, your voice shall resound as a message of peace.

35. This is the teaching I am imparting to you now, and truly, I tell you, My words will not be lost, just as not a single drop of the blood shed on Golgotha was in vain. I take only a few moments of the time I have given you for your material life, through which you may attain eternal life. These moments are priceless.

36. I did not even demand that you believe in Me when you found your way here. It was I who took the initiative and gave you proof by healing your physical illnesses, giving peace to your soul, or granting something you had deemed unattainable. Afterward, when you believed in Me and devoted yourselves faithfully to fulfilling My law, I showed each of you your task so that you would not stray from the path, but would take on only what is rightfully yours, and show mercy and love to your fellow human beings, just as I have done for you.

37. Do you perhaps believe that all who teach are masters? Do you think that all who call themselves servants of God are My messengers, or that I have given them the task they perform? Do you think that all who rule, govern, and command in the world possess the necessary abilities to fulfill this task? No, people! How few are those who carry out *the* mission that has truly been entrusted to them! While some seize a position that does not belong to them, those who ought to hold it find themselves humiliated and sidelined. — I had to come again as a *Master* to teach you; I, who am your *God*, had to come to offer you spiritual fellowship; and I, who am your *King*, had to come to rule over you, to advance your soul along the path of development.

38. In the past, you merely accumulated words that no one taught you to understand or interpret, and which only confused you. Who among

you—having received My Word like a seed and the fertilizing dew of My Light, which explains everything to you—still believes in the eternal fire of hell? None. Today you know that it is not the fear of punishment that should lead you to obey My law, but your love, born from the depths of your heart. Those times when your soul trembled before the justice of a terrible and unrelenting God are over. What I revealed to you in the past in a figurative sense was misinterpreted. What you must know is this:

When a sinner's conscience succeeds in freeing the soul from its attachment to matter and shows it all its faults, the realization of its ingratitude will lead it to repentance, and the shame it suffers will be so intense that, in comparison, the false notion of a material fire as a purifying element of the soul will seem weak to you.

39. The spirit is the light of God, and this light is the fire of love that consumes every impurity. Behold, this is the "fire" in which the soul is remolded to rise anew, filled with light.

40. I also tell you that just as that fire exists in the spirit—which is not a material fire—so too do darkness and desolation exist in the soul, which are not of the same nature as those you have in the world, nor as you imagine them to be.

41. How could you have believed that on the Day of Judgment the bodies of the dead will rise and unite with their souls to enter the Kingdom of God? How can you interpret what was taught to you at other times in this way?

42. The flesh is of this world, and in it it remains, while the spirit rises freely and returns to the life from which it came. "What is born of the flesh is flesh, and what is born of My Spirit is spirit." The "resurrection of the flesh" is the reincarnation of the soul, and if some believe this to be a human theory, and others among you believe it to be a *new* revelation—truly, I tell you, I have been making this revelation known to the world since the dawn of humanity! You can find proof of this in the text of the Scriptures, which bear witness to My works.

43. Yet in this age, this revelation has reached your soul while it was at a higher stage of development, and soon it will be justly accepted as one of the most just and loving laws of the Creator. Reject the notion you had of the "Day of Judgment"; for it is not one *of your* days, since it is a period of time, and the "end of the world" is not that of the planet on which you live, but the end of the selfish life you have created upon it.

44. Truly, I tell you: You *are* already *living* in the "Day of the Lord"; you *are* already under His judgment. The living and the dead are currently being judged; past and present deeds are being weighed on this scale (of

judgment). Open your eyes so that you may witness how Divine Justice is making itself felt everywhere.

45. Right now you must remain strong, for the storm has been unleashed, and temptations lie in wait for you at every turn. Leave Sodom and Gomorrah—sinful cities—and do not turn your faces away, for they invite you (to stay), and since *you* have already freed yourselves, do not sink back into their embrace; for it may be that afterward you will no longer have the strength to separate yourselves from them. Go without delay toward the City of Peace, that city which will take root in your hearts when the time has come.

46. How long will the judgment last? — You do not know; yet truly, I tell you, the time of purification will be shortened by My Divine Mercy. — To you elders, who are deeply sorrowful because your reason tells you that you will no longer witness the victory of My Law on earth, I say in truth: Who can tell you with certainty that you will not then return to the world to be witnesses of the coming of My Kingdom and to take another step on the path of development? To those who do not return, I say that I will let them behold the victory of My justice from the beyond, and the voice and presence of these beings will be felt on earth.

47. I have given you a new teaching. With it I have destroyed erroneous notions, because you had interpreted earlier teachings in an earthly, material way. Recognize that I speak to you in various forms. I present the same teaching to you in different ways so that there may be no one left who does not understand My Word. Consider that among all those who listen to Me, neither the soul nor the mind is at the same stage of development. I know what each one needs; therefore, I adapt and simplify My Word until I make it comprehensible to all and to each of My children.

48. After I have given you My instruction, and so that you may draw the correct conclusions from it and your interpretation may be correct, I send you My spiritual messengers, the ambassadors and interpreters of My Word, so that they may assist you in your study and you may find the meaning of My revelations.

49. I want you to learn to grasp the significance of studying and delving into My Word, for every utterance contains either a revelation or a prophecy, a judgment or an instruction for your spirit.

50. Those who recognize the significance of My work in this Third Era and who immerse themselves in the study of My Word at will witness the blossoming and unfolding of many gifts that were hidden within their being. Blessed are those who awaken to the voice of their Lord, for when they set out to fulfill their mission, they will realize that they are not

outcasts or wretched, as they had believed, and they will also learn that they were never forgotten by their Father.

51. Whoever, out of folly, unbelief, or materialism, fails to develop their spiritual gifts and abilities during this time will find themselves overwhelmed at every turn by the great events and tribulations that are destined to manifest during this period. *Therefore*, I say to you: Prepare yourselves, watch and pray, rouse humanity to life!

52. Have you observed your own spiritual awakening? Are you convinced that you were truly asleep? Then do to your brothers what My Word has done for you, and you will be able to initiate the dialogue from spirit to spirit.

53. When you speak of Me and bear witness, speak clearly so that you do not confuse anyone. Have I come hidden behind secrets or shrouded in darkness? True, I have come in the Spirit, invisible to your human eyes, but Spirit does not mean mystery or darkness, but light, truth, and clarity for those who know how to observe without prejudice and to examine with good will.

54. I let this people, who have been witnesses to My revelation through the human faculty of reason, know: So that the time it has devoted to this study and the struggle it has waged to remain steadfast among men may bear fruit tomorrow worthy of its merits, it must, when this Word no longer resounds through the voice-bearer, have gathered all My teachings in its heart, so that it may be able to bear witness to this truth.

55. My people say to Me in their hearts: "Master, for many years we have heard Your divine Word without succeeding in penetrating to the core of Your teaching. How then can we, in the few years that remain in which we can still hear You, attain the preparation You demand of us?" Yet I tell you, if you have not yet reached the point of understanding My revelation, it is only because you have lacked the inner contemplation and reflection needed to better fathom the teachings I have given you thus far.

56. I wish to grant you a grace through which you may make all the wisdom I have given you in My Word your own. But do not think that this grace consists in an extension of My stay with you. No! What purpose would it serve to stay any longer, after I have told you everything and left it down in the writings? That grace of which I speak to you will be granted to you immediately after My Word has ceased to resound in 1950. Then I will grant you a (certain) period of time so that you may devote yourselves to reading the countless teachings I gave you. You will devote yourselves to careful reflection and thorough study, which will help you discover the

full spiritual content that The Word poured out upon humanity in its revelation.

57. Through this study, you will gradually become spiritual and will grow in knowledge and preparation. Then you will joyfully exclaim: "Lord, be blessed, for You have given us the opportunity to make use of that wealth of light which You brought to us and which had already faded from our hearts."

58. This is the Third Testament of the One and Only God, who has revealed Himself to humanity in three different forms of revelation and time periods.

59. You cannot deny that during the time of My revelation, My gifts of grace were with you, even though My justice was also present. All of this has helped you to understand that it was truly a divine revelation and that it is certain that a new era has dawned for humanity.

60. O blessed nations: Although you do not feel the nearness of My presence, nor are you aware that you have entered the new era marked by light and justice, I give you My love, My forgiveness, and My blessing.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 77

1. Welcome, beloved workers, who have become My comrades-in-arms and fellow laborers.

2. Those who have embraced this cross with love joyfully offer Me the fruit of their labor, for they are happy to know that they serve their Father. Others come to Me sad and dejected; they are those who, upon hearing themselves called heretics, traitors, or sorcerers in the street, were overcome by fear and shame, and who have since hidden themselves from the gaze of their fellow men; and when they finally do speak of My work, they do so briefly, with fear and uncertainty. What fruit will these fearful hearts be able to bear, and what peace can the knowledge of being disciples of this teaching bring them?

3. I want my disciples to feel in control of themselves at all times, to bear witness to the truth of my teaching before their fellow human beings through their acts of love, with their heads held high and peace in their hearts; for all this will be proof of the firm conviction in the truth to which they have devoted themselves, and a testimony of faith and worthiness before their brothers.

4. To the weak and the fearful, I wish to speak with words that will lift their downcast souls and kindle their faith. I wish to convince them that no one in the world can present them with a more perfect and spiritual teaching than the one I have revealed to you in this time.

5. When this certainty penetrates their hearts, they will no longer hide from the gaze of their fellow men, nor will they be ashamed, nor will they continue to remain silent. They will lift up their faces, will infuse their actions with the light that my teaching radiates, and will fear no one's judgment, for they are at peace with their consciences.

6. I have given you a teaching and have explained it to you in easily understandable words so that you may soon put it into practice. I have taught you principles which, since they are indelibly imprinted in your hearts, you can keep in mind at every moment of your life, so that you may bear witness to My truth without hesitation or fear when people demand proof from you.

7. I have not offered you thrones, crowns, or the treasures of the world, but rather the knowledge of the Spirit's abilities. Yet truly, I tell you, a single one of these spiritual gifts is worth more than all the kingdoms of the earth.

8. Yet I tell you: although you know that what I have given you is of infinite value, you must not become conceited because of it. Be aware

that I, your King, the Owner of all creation, have come to you humbly and without boasting.

9. Whoever wishes to know My Kingdom, to dwell in it, and to possess its riches must win them through love and humility.

10. My Spirit invites everyone into My Kingdom, not only the inhabitants of this land, but people of all nations. My Seed is scattered throughout the whole world; they are those marked with the blood of the Lamb who have come among humanity and will continue to come to spread the Good News, to rouse people from their lethargy, and to pave the way. They will awaken great multitudes and show them the path to spiritualization. They will go before the peoples like that star which guided the Magi in the Second Era and showed them the place of the Savior's birth.

11. It is decreed that I will manifest Myself through each of My Marked Ones, and My manifestations will be full of light, power, and comfort. They will be My forerunners, My prophets, My inspired ones; they will be apostles of spiritualization, physicians, leaders, and counselors. All that of which I speak to you has already been written and foreseen.

12. Here you had the messengers of the Third Era, through whose mouths Elijah spoke, preparing the New Age; you had the spokespeople through whom my Word resounded. In other regions, my message will be received in various forms, which is intended to serve as spiritual preparation, just as this proclamation has done for you.

13. The message will be brief, yet once it is given, those who received it will have to set out to follow it through their works of love.

14. Humanity will be spiritually united through these messages, for the essence of them all will be one: My Truth.

15. Let no one distort or alter the meaning of My revelations, so that when the hour of your gathering comes, you may not take offense at differing interpretations.

16. You who receive a clear and comprehensive revelation, as is My ray of light made flesh, are in this era the ones most responsible for this work and for humanity. Blessed are the disciples who are faithful to My teaching, blessed are those who diligently seek My Word, for in them there will be wisdom.

17. Some attend My gatherings out of habit, and while My Word speaks to their hearts, their thoughts wander to various places, either preoccupied with heavy cares or with useless plans. I tell you: Do not sleep during My teachings, for you do not know the moment when I will call you to fulfill a difficult mission.

18. You ask Me why I reveal Myself through an uneducated person, and I tell you that his lack of education lies in his untrained mind, but not in his soul, which is already developed. — Some say, “Lord, with what precision do Your prophecies come true.” Others tell Me, with sorrow in their hearts, that they fear they will follow the example of the traitor among My apostles, weighed down by the heavy burden of worries and duties they bear on earth. Yet I say to you: Look at Me; I must attend to the needs of all worlds and all beings that make up the universe, and yet I come down to you to bring you a light, a hope, or a drop of healing balm.

19. I once promised you that I would return to humanity, and here I am to fulfill that promise, even though many centuries have passed. Your spirit longed for My presence in its desire for peace, in its hunger for truth, in its yearning for knowledge, and My Spirit has descended to impart to you a teaching suited to the time in which you live. How can people continue to want to live as they have done until now? It is no longer fitting for the times to remain in spiritual stagnation, or in spiritual inertia in the practice of rites and traditions.

20. People should already know their Father better, feel the pain of their neighbors in their hearts, and see with the eyes of the spirit those beings who are without light, who roam through space and fill their incarnated brothers with pain and darkness, so that they may guide them with their prayers onto the path of spiritual ascent.

21. To your right and to your left are those in need, including those who have died to the life of grace, and you let them pass by because you do not know what to do with them. But if you do not know what to do for *one* of your brothers—what will you do when you see world wars breaking out and pain multiplying and overflowing? You feel too insignificant and powerless to help those who suffer in any way.

22. It was necessary for Me to come in this time of pain to remind you of forgotten teachings and to reveal new teachings to you. It will not be necessary for you to perform miracles as *you* imagine them. Truly, I tell you, you often perform real miracles that only I know, because not even you become aware of them.

23. I ask only that your faith be great, that you practice spiritual prayer, and that you remain steadfast in goodness; then your eyes will witness great miracles.

24. I promised humanity that I would return in another time, and here I am, fulfilling My promise. I had to come again to complete a teaching that I had revealed to you over two eras, the final part of which was reserved for this Third Era.

25. It was not your heart that awaited Me, for it had no knowledge of the promise of My return, since My Word and My prophecies of the Second Era are scarcely known. It was your soul that received Me, for it kept My promise within itself and, through the Spirit's call to wakefulness, was able to feel the presence of the Creator and to appreciate the meaning of the divine Word as it touched the tender strings of your hearts.

26. This has been a time of grace in which, according to My will, you were to feel the presence of the spiritual very close, since I made My Word human, permitted the use of the spiritual world for earthly matters up to a certain limit, and allowed you to glimpse something of the hereafter and also of the future through the gift of spiritual vision.

27. All these spiritual manifestations have temporarily blinded your minds, for I find you confused. You hear My Word, and although it is clear, you are unable to grasp its meaning. You know that this teaching has come down from Me, free from any human influence, and yet you mix it with cults and rites characteristic of idolaters and fanatics. You know full well that this instruction is spiritual, and you wish it were something tangible or visible to the material eye.

28. The flood of light that has poured over your spirit has blinded you. You have not yet succeeded in discovering the essence of this revelation. But truly, I tell you, this confusion will be only temporary, and to the extent that you penetrate to the core of My Word, you will gain knowledge of the truth and spiritualization—both in the interpretation of the teaching and in its practice.

29. Not everything within you has been imperfect and impure; there was something within you that enabled you to grasp the message of the Third Era on an emotional level, and that something was your sensitivity to the spiritual, which is why I called you the pioneers of spiritualism among the peoples of the earth.

30. This message, which you receive from your Master through the voice-bearer, has been a preparatory instruction, for My revelation in this form will soon come to an end, and then you shall begin to unite with Me from spirit to spirit and set out to the peoples and nations to convey the message of spiritualization, which proclaims to humanity that the Third Era has dawned, that the spiritual epoch has begun.

31. As long as you do not fathom or understand the teaching of Spiritualism, I will not permit you to begin preaching, for My Word is divine wheat that must never be mixed with any other seed or with chaff.

32. Before light dawns in your minds, there will be struggles among you. Yet it is necessary for this struggle to arise so that it may compel you to reflect and immerse yourselves in My work until you perceive it precisely and clearly, until you discover its truth and its very essence. When this struggle ends, minds calm, and the whirlwind subsides, the people will emerge from darkness into light and become heralds of a teaching of peace, a teaching of divine morality and profound, true wisdom that will reveal to humanity the most unexpected mysteries, which will help them to be spiritually great, wise, strong, and noble.

33. Seek the immortality of the soul by practicing My teaching of love. The fields are ready for Me to sow My seed upon them. Recognize the confusion everywhere; people are like winds that do not know where they come from nor where they are going. It was necessary for My light to appear on the path of humanity. The light has already dawned; I have sent it forth; people need only open their eyes to it. At present, I am preparing you so that you may teach your brothers to lift their eyes to infinity, where they can behold the Divine Light.

34. But truly, I tell you—how hard and cold I find your hearts, even though hour after hour they hear this Heavenly teaching ; the gates of your mercy have not yet opened. I have taught you to visit the sick in their beds, to go to prisons and hospitals to bring a ray of light to these places of atonement. I have taught you to offer wise counsel or a word of true comfort. Do you know why I send you all to visit those places? — So that those who are able to feel the pain of their fellow human beings may practice charity, and so that the cold-hearted, when confronted with these images of pain, may be moved, and the seed of compassion and mercy may begin to sprout in their hearts.

35. Ensure that your existence on earth is fruitful, so that when you one day come into My presence, you will not have to confess, full of remorse, that you did not know how to make use of the time, and that your life has been spiritually barren.

36. This is *the* moment when your conscience speaks and tells you whether you have acted with sincerity or not, whether you have lived in harmony with one another, and whether you have welcomed the needy, the sick, and the poor with love and mercy.

37. Pray, beloved disciples, that good inspirations may always accompany you and that you may not fall into temptation tomorrow. I wish to see you united in My work, loving and living for one another, to serve your brothers.

38. Every place of gathering where you offer Me your love is like a branch; all united form a mighty tree. Some branches are large and strong, others are still small and weak, but all are significant, for from their union springs the freshness, the shade, and the refuge for the wayfarers. Let everyone take care of their own branch, for storms are approaching that will shake the tree's foliage with violence and fury. This trial is necessary so that the withered leaves and rotten fruits may fall, leading to the multitudes of people seeking refuge with you finding beneficial shade for their weary limbs and ripe fruits to satisfy their hunger.

39. The dry leaves and the bad fruits are all those ritual acts and customs that you have introduced into My work, even though they do not belong to it—those which, because you have persistently practiced them day after day and year after year, you have come to regard as if they were the Law itself.

40. I want you to open your eyes to the truth, so that you may become aware of the purity of my teaching and gradually rid yourselves of all that is superfluous— which you have added to your religious customs.

41. The storm is drawing near, yet it does not come to destroy you, but to leave you a great blessing if you remain level-headed and know how to make use of its lessons. But if, because of your fanaticism, you cling to your customs and fail to make use of this trial, you will fall into a deep stagnation, the duration of which you do not know. Afterward, a new, even stronger whirlwind will come to tear you from your slumber, your errors, and your disobedience.

42. Reflect deeply on the purpose of My new revelation, and you will come to the conviction that I came to free you from the lords of the world, from the chains of ignorance and fanaticism, thereby setting your soul free to help it rise up to Me and serve its neighbor by making use of its spiritual faculties. Yet, having given you this freedom—do you wish to fall back into darkness and into an even more painful yoke? Reflect upon this with the maturity of a developed and enlightened soul, so that you may gauge the consequences that a new disobedience might bring upon you.

43. Come to realize even now that I did not call you so that you might worship new symbols, but so that you might learn a teaching of love. Understand that it is not even My will that you remain together forever in the warmth of these places of gathering, but that, as soon as you are strong, you should set out to put the lesson you have learned into practice. It does not matter that in doing so you separate yourselves from those who listened to the Master together with you, for in the end you are united forever in the spiritual realm.

44. Remember that I have told you that scientists, theologians, and philosophers will come to you to question you, and that you must not obscure the radiance of the light I kindled in your soul through unworthy rituals and confused words, nor must you tarnish the purity of a flawless work such as the one entrusted to you, but rather you must show those who ask the wisdom I have bestowed upon you.

45. Think of your children, of these generations of tomorrow who will regard you as privileged beings because you have had the incomparable good fortune to listen to the voice of the Holy Spirit through His spokesmen, and who naturally wish to see in your works the virtue and purity, the spiritualization and wisdom that you have received as an inheritance from Me. Have you ever thought of all this? — Nevertheless, if you prepare yourselves, you can all serve Me, you can all be good, and you can rise up to Me. If it were not so, I would not have called you in the Third Era.

46. Now you are human beings, yet I will make you angels who will live in My Kingdom of Light. Today you stand in the trial; you are being purified in this crucible of afflictions, from which you will emerge pure and strong.

47. Just as I point out your imperfections so that you may correct them, so too do I bless and praise your good qualities and good deeds. Do you think I have not seen you praying for the sick? Do you think I have not seen your efforts to spread knowledge of My teaching, and that I have not noticed your striving to renew yourselves, as well as your renunciations and sacrifices to earn My mercy? I know all this, I see all this, and proof of this is that with every good deed you perform, I let you feel My peace and a deep satisfaction because you have done good.

48. In these moments, I hear you say to Me: “Father, how much pain does war leave in its wake among humanity. We can ‘anoint’ the sick who are within our reach, but what can we do for those who suffer in distant nations?” The Master says to all of you who are able to weep for your brothers: Continue to visit and ‘anoint’ those you can reach, and pray for those who are far away, for I will do what you are unable to do. Soon the time will come when you must scatter across the world and bring to the nations my message of spiritual freedom, peace, and salvation; the time will soon be here when my messengers will make humanity feel the gentleness of my healing balm in the very essence of my Word.

49. Now, all of you, eat the bread of my word and feel your Father’s forgiveness; come, all of you, sit at the table. I do not ask you who washed their hands before taking the bread and who did not. I want both the one who knows how to prepare his heart to hear My Word and the one who

comes without this preparation to rejoice in eating the divine bread, for all are My children, and all I will transform into apostles of the truth. The tree, the spring, and the way are there for everyone.

50. Behold, here is the Spirit of Truth in the 20th century, explaining what He spoke in the Second Era and what you were unable to interpret . My apostles of that time were confused as they listened to Me, and in their discussions among themselves they said, "It seems that the Master sometimes contradicts Himself." But the time came when they were filled with the Holy Spirit, and recognizing the greatness of My Word, they understood that human language is too poor to express the Divine, and therefore they sometimes believed that the Master had made a mistake when He taught them.

51. They continued My work of salvation and, through works of love and humility, inscribed their names alongside those of their Master, thus bearing witness to My truth.

52. Behold how much time has passed since then over this humanity, which calls itself Christian and acknowledges my apostles as successors of the Master, yet has increasingly removed that essence of life and that seed from its heart, leaving only my name, which it knows neither how to pronounce with reverence nor how to honor through its deeds.

53. Seek My name on earth, and you will find it on the lips of the majority of people; seek My presence, and you will find it depicted only in images made by human hands. Seek My trace, and you will not find it in the hearts of people, for there it has been erased.

54. This people has listened to Me in these times and has heard that revealing statement which told you: "You and those (of that time) are the same." The one who grasps the meaning of this saying then says to himself: "How is it possible that I persist in ingratitude and shut myself off forever in my selfishness?" Yet upon this reflection, he awakens and sets about fulfilling his mission.

55. I tell you, it is necessary for people to know that their souls have come to Earth many times, and they have not yet understood how to ascend along the path of My Law to reach the summit of the mountain.

56. In the middle of the present century, I will conclude this Word, which today will be a fruitful seed within you and tomorrow within all My children.

57. Study My Word and seek within its core the divine essence of life, and you will experience the highest joy of being sowers in the fields of the Lord.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 78

1. The clarity and simplicity of My instruction have encouraged you to take the first steps in the Third Era, and already you are beginning to stammer My divine words. You are beginning to realize that it is a refreshment for the heart to remove the pain of a fellow human being and to show him love and mercy.

2. Do not call Me unjust when pain and trials afflict you for a short time. You must know that they strengthen the soul, and that this people has, moreover, always been an instrument of My Will, serving as an example to humanity. Be strong, so that in your trials you may give proof of love and obedience to My Will.

3. Delve into and understand all the teachings I am giving you at this time, and do not misuse them, for then you will return with torn clothes and a heart full of bitterness, like the prodigal son of the parable. Make your heart a granary and store the divine seed there. When the time has come, I will summon the people and invite them to come to this nation, which will open its gates to foreigners, to the homeless, who seek peace, light, and health. And the doors of your hearts shall then be open like those of the Second Jerusalem, the Spiritual City, whose dazzling white is brighter than snowflakes and whose gates have stood open from eternity in anticipation of the children of the Lord.

4. Great is the spiritual mission of the inhabitants of this land. Therefore, prepare your hearts so that you may grant shelter to every fellow human being who turns to you, without regard to race, skin color, or outward appearance.

5. Your spirit is not yet capable of comprehending the full magnitude of the revelation it has received in this time, yet your heart senses that something great has come down to you. Your former world has vanished since you heard My Word, for your selfishness was exposed by it. That world was small, for it was limited to personal inclinations, to what you possess on earth, and to the imperfect conception you have of what the Law of God is. Now your horizon has expanded to infinity, and within it you sense an unknown world that you will eventually conquer through your spiritual ascent. Today you see in every human being a brother and in every person a child of My Divinity. Today you regard human life as a step on the infinite ladder of your ascent toward the Creator. Today you know that those who suffer in this valley of tears are not forgotten by God, that all receive the light of His love.

6. Disciples, remain in the peace that I give you; do not allow the world, with its temptations, to snatch it from you, for you are to pray for your

neighbors. But how can you think of them if there is no peace in your hearts? Overcome the difficulties of your life; do not consider them insurmountable; the strength within man is great; what has been lacking in you is faith. Be steadfast in faith and in good works, and through them you will move mountains.

7. Do not think that your life is fruitless when you consider that you have not accomplished great deeds. If it is pure, you have accomplished something good, for I have told you that “the last” will recognize Me through “the first.” Accept this task gladly.

8. I hear the lament of some hearts as they tell Me that there are unbelievers among their loved ones who have strayed from the path. They tell Me that they have spoken to them at length but have achieved nothing. I tell you that you must learn to speak through *your actions*, and even through silence; that you must be sensitive so that you do not act clumsily. If you prepare yourselves, if you are persistent, your gaze will become penetrating, and you will not miss the opportune moment when you must give that heart its final shaping with your “chisel.” Your victory will show you that those whom you considered strong in their stubbornness were in reality weak. Put My divine counsel into practice, and you will soon bear witness to My truth. I will grant you this grace, for I have more to give you than you have to ask of Me.

9. Among your loved ones are those who have often torn My work to shreds with their tongues and made your heart bleed. I will not avenge you, for My justice is perfect; yet soon I will visit them, because the time has come when “every eye will see Me.”

10. Ask yourselves: Would you be here and would you be listening to Me if pain had not afflicted you? There were many who blasphemed, who railed, and who rejected Me; but the pain was stronger than they were and brought them to their knees. Then they came here to My manifestation and wept in repentance. Today they bless that pain which brought them to Me.

11. It is up to you to pray for those who deny Me today. Make them understand that I come in longing for your soul, for I see it hungry and thirsty for My divine life force. I do not address your body, for it has everything it needs on earth.

12. I must tell you: Do not believe that the soul absolutely needs the human body and life in the world in order to develop. Yet the lessons it receives in this world are of great benefit to its perfection.

13. Matter assists the soul in its development, in its experiences, in its atonement, and in its struggles; this is the task assigned to it, and you can

find this confirmed in this manifestation of My Divinity through man, in which I make use of his brain and employ it as a receiving device to convey My message. Understand that not only is the soul destined for the spiritual, but that even the smallest thing within the material world has been created for spiritual purposes.

14. I direct a thought-provoking message and a call to your soul, that it may rise above the influence of the material world that dominates it and let its light reach the heart and the mind through the use of the gift of intuition.

15. This light of Mine signifies for your soul the path to its liberation; this teaching of Mine offers it the means to rise above human life and to be the guide of all its works, master of its feelings, and not a slave to base passions, nor a victim of weaknesses and hardships.

16. When the soul allows itself to be dominated by the influence of everything that surrounds it on earth, it eventually becomes so one with its body that it forgets its true nature; it distances itself so far from spiritual life that it becomes alien to it, and so it is that when its body dies, it is inevitably confused and distraught.

17. How easily the body dies, but how difficult it is for the soul, which did not know how to prepare itself, to free itself from its deep confusion.

18. While some, in their confusion, remain bound to their dead bodies, others, since they retain in their souls the impressions of their physical form, continue to believe they are human and cannot rise to the abode that befits them, remaining bound to what they loved in the world.

19. There is no bitterer cup on earth nor a greater pain than that of the confused souls. The obstacles, the inability to comprehend what is happening around them, the pangs of conscience, the longing for what they left behind, the loneliness, the silence, and the inability to ascend represent the fire in which they must be purified until they reach the light.

20. Do you think it is an exaggeration when I tell you that millions of souls depart from this world in a state of confusion? It is the result of human ignorance stemming from their lack of spiritual contemplation and prayer.

21. My Teaching of the Second Era revealed spiritual life to humanity, but instead of delving into My teachings and fulfilling My commandments, they created religious communities around My teachings that confined themselves to the observance of external rites and ceremonies, which gave their souls no additional light but led them astray from the path of fulfilling their spiritual duties.

22. Some among you ask Me whether they will fall into darkness upon leaving this life. To that I say to them: If they have not pondered My Word nor put it into practice, it will be of no benefit to them to have been among these multitudes who listen to My teaching of light.

23. What the soul nurtures and cultivates, that it will also reap; this is the law and justice.

24. I, your Savior, have shown you the true path at all times, and I have revealed to you the means to avoid pain, confusion, and darkness.

25. Today I come to you once more to fulfill this task, shedding light on your uncertain paths, rousing you from your lethargy, and reminding your soul that a new home awaits it, for which it must come prepared so that it may dwell there eternally and rejoice in it.

26. I come to you to awaken you and ask you: Which of you is a disciple of your own free will? — None; it is I who have called you. To hear My Word anew, you had to be on Earth on various occasions. Between one incarnation and the next, I have granted you a period of reflection and preparation for a new life on Earth.

27. As long as the soul is in the earthly body, it shares in the body's weariness, and after a struggle it needs a time of rest as well as reflection to formulate the plan it is to follow before embarking on a new battle. Without these periods of rest or respite along your path, you would make very little progress on your journey. But it is necessary that a sincere and pure teaching impart these lessons to you with full clarity, so that your heart, convinced of this truth, may gain an understanding of the cause of many of the phenomena and events that you would never be able to comprehend without My revelation. In My merciful love lies the time, the life, and the destiny of all; nothing escapes My power.

28. You first came to know Me as a Father who is unyielding in His justice toward your transgressions. This Father transformed Himself before you into the kindest and most loving Master. Yet you did not understand how to interpret His teachings correctly, for you believed that He punishes those who do not love Him with eternal fire. Now I show you that the Father does not cast out His children simply because they do not love Him; I explain to you that Divine Love has no limits, and that this love and this justice are expressed through the law of reincarnation, which I have explained to you. Now you will understand that, by virtue of this divine law, there is no transgression, however grave, that deserves the eternal punishment of a soul. However, in order to come to Me, you must first make amends for this transgression.

29. What would I achieve with you if I were to actually subject you to eternal fire as punishment? How would you then blaspheme eternally against a God whom you would judge to be unjust, cruel, and vengeful!

30. My duty as a Father is to give you opportunities for perfection at every turn and to show you the right path through perfect teachings. I have taught you to forgive your enemies and to love them, and I have told you: Do unto your fellow human beings what I have done for you according to your own experience. Would I give you an example of this if you witnessed Me punishing those who did not love Me with eternal damnation? Do you believe that I do not have the power to cause those who have hated Me to love Me? It is to them that I do not give eternal punishment, but rather sufficient time so that light, renewal, and ultimately love may burst forth from them. Just as one waits until the earth is fertile so that the seed may sprout within it, so I wait for you to fulfill My commandment, which tells you: “Love one another.”

31. Who can know your soul in this world? Not the clergy of religious communities, for since they do not know themselves— —they can recognize others even less. Your parents, with all their empathy, are scarcely able to cross the thresholds of the heart. Humanity knows little, very little, about the soul, for it has shrouded this light in mystery; yet there is no mystery there, only ignorance. Who, then, could lead the souls of men along the paths of light in the future? Who could free them from their great errors? Only My teaching—this teaching that I will inscribe in your souls. From it will burst forth the light that shows you the way, the voice that guides you. But know that anyone who does not heed this voice, which speaks in his heart full of love, denies the origin of his created being. For at the moment I brought him forth from My Spirit, I kindled within him this divine spark, which is the Spirit, so that it might repeat to him throughout his entire existence that he is My child.

32. Truly, I tell you, sin and confusion in the soul are but temporary in the face of eternity, which is why purification and judgment cannot be eternal.

33. Now you are becoming aware of what you have done with regard to your soul and concerning the treasure of teachings that you have not utilized. The voice of your conscience becomes clearer and more audible; it speaks to you of the past, of the present, and prepares you for the future. Learn to recognize this voice, for in it I speak to you, and when you hear it, have faith in it. Woe to you if you should doubt! This voice will always guide you toward the good; but if you should hear a voice that

leads you toward evil, it is not that of your conscience—it is the voice of your passions, which the influence of the sensory world instills in you.

34. Tomorrow they will fight against you because you believe in this teaching. For just as you hasten and strive to fathom this Word, so too will people prepare to fight against you. They will perform wonders of human knowledge and skill to prove to you that they possess the truth. You, on the other hand, are to perform spiritual miracles through your works of love for your brothers, without boasting.

35. Elijah, the forerunner, proclaims anew to humanity the spiritual presence of the Lord, the coming of the Spirit of Truth, who elucidates and reveals the mystery of reincarnation.

36. I give you this knowledge because the world will surround you and will not let you escape, neither to the east nor to the west, neither to the north nor to the south. Then you shall make use of the authority I have given you to free yourselves from your oppressors.

37. Do not be afraid, for you are not the only ones in the world who have sought the liberation of your soul. In this time, people are rising up in their longing for light, for truth, and for the upward development of the soul.

38. Remember Elijah, who bore witness to the true God in the First Age. Listen:

39. The people of Israel fell into idolatry and worshiped a pagan god. To convince them of their error and their godlessness, Elijah spoke to the priests of the idol in the presence of the assembled people on a mountain: “Build an altar for a burnt offering out of dry wood and place the sacrificial animal upon it. I will prepare another altar of burnt offering in the same way. Then call upon the names of your gods, and I will call upon the name of my Lord, and the God who sends down fire to consume the offering shall be recognized as the true God.”

40. The idol remained unresponsive to the pleas of its priests. Elijah said to them, “Shout louder so that your god may hear you, so that he may awaken, for perhaps he is asleep.” When the idolaters saw that their efforts were in vain, the prophet devoted himself to prayer and asked his Lord to reveal Himself as the living and true God. No sooner had Elijah finished his prayer than a flame came down from heaven and consumed the burnt offering.

41. The people recognized the deception of the priests of Baal and at the same time realized that Jehovah, the God of Elijah, is the one and only true God.

42. This Elijah, who was promised in those times for this time, is among you once more. The Divine Master promised it to you in the Second Era, and He has come at the right time.

43. Let Elijah be within each of you, especially when you find yourselves facing a trial. But remember then that Elijah is all love, faith, and humility, so that you may emulate him and the prophecy may be fulfilled in you.

44. Many forms of idolatry exist in the present. Science, war, gold, power, religious fanaticism, and pleasures are other numerous idols to which people willingly submit.

45. Feed on My Word so that you may be strong. Bear in mind that you will have to hear many words that contradict what I have taught you, and none of them must confuse you or cause you to doubt.

46. The book is open; read from it, for just as your Father is a book of wisdom, so too can you be a book of instruction and experience for your brothers.

47. The life that surrounds you is one of the many pages of the Divine Book. That is why I have told you many times: Learn the daily lesson that life gives you. In this time, you must become the good counselors who speak through words and also through deeds. Could you speak of renewal if your brothers were to catch you in disreputable places? Could you teach them to live in peace if they were to discover that there is no harmony in your home?

48. I see that many of the hearts of this people are still asleep, unwilling to realize that the day is already near when I will cease to give you My teachings in this form. Yet when they see that the Book has closed, they will weep over their lack of understanding; but by then it will be too late.

49. Blessed are those who prepare themselves and are ready to obey the will of their Master, for when the new era dawns, they will know how to unite themselves with Me in thought and will exclaim: "Lord, Your book remains open."

50. I have compared My Word to the grain of wheat that I have sown in your hearts with infinite love. The heart is the soil where it begins to sprout, for your heart is endowed with sensitivity; yet it transmits its impressions to the soul, which in truth preserves My Word. Even if the heart forgets its Father and no longer beats for life, that seed will remain preserved in the soul, and the time will come when it sprouts. This time may be near or far, depending on the soul's awakening to the Creator's love. Yet since the soul's development belongs to eternity, there is no impatience in the Father. It is *you* who—whether as human beings or as

spiritual beings—must hasten your steps in order to avoid painful experiences through the practice of goodness.

51. The Book of Divine Wisdom, sealed with seven seals, was unsealed by the Lamb. It was the Divine Master's love for humanity that caused the mysteries of His hidden counsel to be revealed to them. The Sixth Seal reveals its content in this time and speaks of profound truths, allowing you to glimpse the future of your world and paving the way for you to spiritual eternity.

52. I have taught you that wisdom is attained through prayer; yet for that reason I do not want you to prolong your prayers. I have asked of you a prayer of five minutes, and by this I mean that you should pray briefly so that in those moments you may truly surrender yourselves to your Father; yet the rest of your time you should devote to your spiritual and material duties toward your fellow human beings.

53. Sow your life's path with love, with mercy, and with good works, and when you then leave the material world and free your soul from it, instead of sinking into the depths of atonement, it will rise to those worlds where, among the spirits of light, it will reap all the fruit of its sowing. If you do not act in this way, you will reap pain along your path, and for this you cannot blame Me, for I did not create pain, though I have created everything that surrounds you. Pain is *your* creation; it is the result of your imperfections. I only allow you to empty the cup of suffering because I know that you can only perfect yourselves by coming to know the result of your works, for by the fruit you will recognize the tree.

54. Disciples, make a book of remembrance from My Word, from which you may refresh your souls, so that tomorrow you may bring this testimony and this joy to your brothers. My Word must reach to the ends of the earth and touch all souls, thereby transforming the lives of men. My Word will perform the miracle of bringing peace back to this earth.

55. The forces of nature appear hostile and violent only because there is no harmony between them and humankind. Once humanity lives in the same obedience to My laws as the rest of creation, they will recognize in this planet the image of Eternal Life, that Paradise which will shelter in its bosom those who purify themselves and ascend along the path of love, to which Christ constantly points.

56. At present, the people of Israel are rising to new life on Earth. Today it still lives in bondage, but My Light is now setting it free. Before it lies the path and the divine promise that invites it to lace up its sandals, take up the staff, pray before Jehovah, and retreat into the desert in “,” longing for the Divine Voice, for the Law of God, and for His miracles.

57. Already the awakening begins; already you have heard the voice of Elijah, the new liberator. He has brought you to the foot of the new Mount Zion, which rises before your spirit in this Third Era, so that you may hear the living voice of the Lord through the human organ of reason.

58. Enraptured, you remained still at the Divine Voice when you heard it; but it has announced to you that its proclamation would be brief, so that you may set out to continue the journey you have begun, which will lead your spirit to the gates of the Promised Land.

59. In other parts of the world, too, the peoples are now awakening because Elijah is knocking at their gates.

60. I have called you Israel because you will gather the essence of the revelations of the Third Era, because you will be the ones who give my Word its spiritual and correct interpretation, and because the history of that people will repeat itself in you—with its trials, its struggles, and its battles to reach the Promised Land, and finally the triumph that consisted in the conquest and possession of an ideal.

61. Know that you are Israel; remember that you are the people of God; make this ideal your own so that you may be more courageous on the long pilgrimage; yet do not proclaim that you are children of Israel, for they will not understand you, but rather will mock your words. Who would ever think that the New Israel is the Israel of the Spirit?

62. Keep this knowledge revealed by your Father in your hearts. But when the spies and the ignorant come to you and ask, “*Are you the people of Israel?*” answer them as I answered the Pharisees and the ignorant when they asked Me if I were the Son of God: “*You have said so.*”

63. Having said this to you, know that this people, which is only just beginning to gather, will invite other communities to join it along the way—inviting them less through words than through example—and that it will clear the spiritual path of thorns so that those who follow may find the way well-tended; for I am sending out a call to all peoples and nations of the world, since the New People of Israel is composed of people of all races, classes, and creeds.

64. Those who believe that the true People of Israel was that of the First Era are in error; that was merely the image of the people who, in the course of time, are to be the true People of God, in whom *all* people must merge by loving their Father in their human brothers and sisters. Thus did the Law say in the First Era: “You shall love God with all your heart and with all your soul. You shall love your neighbor as yourself.” So said Christ in the Second Age, when He taught humanity a new commandment: “Love

one another.” To those who fulfill these highest commandments, Elijah has proclaimed in this age that they will behold the Father in all His glory.

65. Each person will be entrusted with a task, and each will have their spiritual gifts revealed to them, so that all may have within themselves the means to sow goodness and spread light. Even in those days, each tribe was entrusted with a task and had its spiritual gifts revealed to it, so that all, united, might offer the Father a fruit of devotion, harmony, and faith.

66. Beloved people, I provide you with everything you need for the journey. Your travel bag will be overflowing with My blessings, and you need not fear that they will run out. Yet if scarcity should arise to test your faith, do not forget that in the First Era, Israel learned from Moses that whoever trusts in the Lord will never perish.

67. Watch and pray, Israel! O people destined to carry the banner of spiritualization throughout the world—learn to carry the Tabernacle in your heart, the Ark of the Covenant in your soul, and the Law in your spirit.

68. Set out and proclaim to your fellow men that the hour of freedom has come, and that the voice heard in the silence of the night is the voice of Elijah, who hastens from one end of the world to the other, awakening the slumbering souls. Do not fear the mockery and scorn of your fellow men; yet if the world hates you, know that it hated Me before it hated you.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 79

1. Some have heard My Word early in this time, others have come late, yet truly, I tell you, it is not the length or the brevity of the time you have listened to Me that will bring you spiritual ascent and progress, but the fervor and love with which you embrace My teaching, and the mercy present in your works.

2. Come to Me, all of you who are weary, sorrowful, and hungry for love—those whom humanity has mistreated. Come to Me, you who are sick. I will let you feel the sweet love of My mercy. I will take away your sorrow and make you children of peace, light, and faith.

You ask Me why I have come to you: Because I see that you have forgotten the path by which you are to return to the bosom from which you came, and I am showing it to you anew.

3. The path is My law, and by following it, the soul will attain immortality. I show you the gate, which is as narrow as the path I once laid before you through My teaching.

4. I am currently rebuilding the temple to which I referred when I said to my disciples, who were admiring the Temple of Solomon: “Truly, I tell you, not one stone of it will be left upon another, yet I will rebuild it in three days.” By this I meant that every outward form of worship, however magnificent it may seem to people, will vanish from the hearts of men, and in its place I will erect the true, spiritual temple of My divinity. Now is the Third Age, that is, the third day, on which I will complete the rebuilding of My temple.

5. Disciples, My Word pours out upon your minds so that when the hour comes when you no longer hear it, there will be no hunger or thirst in your hearts to hear Me.

6. Love one another even here on earth, and remember that you are all bound by unbreakable spiritual ties, and that the time will inevitably come when you will all be united in the Spiritual World. Do not merely reproach yourselves for that life, and do not wait until you must feel ashamed in the presence of those whom you have offended.

7. Those who have developed the gift of vision can bear witness to My presence; yet those who have not been able to develop it—, and lacking faith—say, “I want to see in order to believe.”

8. You wish for Me to show you My wound so that you may gaze upon it and plunge your fingers into it. Yet I tell you: Though Thomas asked for this proof and it was granted to him, afterward he wept over his lack of faith and gave his life to bear witness to My teaching. If I were to grant you this grace—would you do the same as that disciple?

9. The day on which I give you My instruction is a day of grace, for the peace of My Spirit pours out upon the entire universe. As the unrestricted Lord of all creation, I make My presence felt in all things and demand of every being and every creature that it demonstrate to Me the fulfillment of its task. Finally, I seek My temple in the heart of man, to dwell within him.

10. The people who hear My word do not know whether their deeds, when they present them before Me, will prove pleasing to Me. Oh, if only you felt joy instead of fear whenever My Divine Ray descends. Yet your faith is small, and your intuition has not yet told you anything about the battle that lies ahead, which is why it is necessary for Me to tell you that under the light shed by the Sixth Seal, all faith communities, religions, and sects of the earth will unite to offer a single form of worship to the *one* God whom all seek.

11. The fruitful rain of pain has fallen upon these parched fields, and soon they will be ready to receive the spiritual seed. I am currently forming a people that will grow day by day. I will form it from people of all races, and its first task will be to plow furrows in the earth with its works of love, so that later it may sow the seed of My truth.

12. How much more must you reflect on my teaching and prepare your hearts to offer your fellow human beings a true witness and example through the love and mercy of your deeds!

13. Make use of these teachings, for this is the moment when My Light, upon reaching the vocal organ of the speaker, becomes a word on his lips and speaks to you from the Spiritual Realm, which you are all invited to inhabit.

14. I speak to the human being whose essence sprang from the Creative Source of God, and who, having received the Divine Breath in his soul, is able to understand his Father and engage in spiritual dialogue with Him.

15. I am your Father; from My Spirit came the idea to bring you into being, and this inspiration was realized. In My Spirit was the will to create you, and man was created. I wanted you to bear a likeness to Me, as must be the case between a Father and His children, and I gave you spirit, and through this spirit you will be the closest to Me among all creatures.

16. I have entrusted the soul with a task in the material world so that it might find in it a vast field for its development—a world of experiences and trials, both small and great, which would serve as a ladder, a touchstone, and a valley of atonement.

17. The human body was entrusted to the soul so that it might find in it the most effective and perfect means for its development—a body

equipped with a brain so that the soul might manifest its intelligence through it; a vessel of sensitive nerves so that it might perceive every bodily sensation. The heart was also planted in the body so that love and all the good feelings emanating from it might have a human mediator. Yet I willed that this creature, so graciously endowed by the Father and intended to serve as a support for the soul incarnating within it, should be weak, so that the soul might struggle within it and never yield to the inclinations of the flesh.

18. The flesh, in its weakness, is willful and sensual; it loves what is base, and therefore it must be governed. Who could fulfill this task better than the soul, which is endowed with strength, light, intelligence, and will? — So that the soul's progress and development might be meritorious before God and before itself, it was granted free will to choose the path of good or evil, and thus to ascend or fall through its own efforts.

19. Thus arose the struggle within man, a struggle of the soul against the body. Who will emerge victorious from the battle? — The soul had no weapons, for it had only just begun its path of development; the world and matter, on the other hand, had many weapons to defeat it, many temptations to bring it down, and many snares to corrupt it.

20. The Father—foresighted and merciful, and intent on the victory and salvation of the soul—kindled within it a light that was to serve as a beacon along the entire path, guiding it through the darkness—an inner judge at every deed performed—a counselor who would always inspire man toward the good and thus preserve him from committing errors. This light, which passes through the soul to the material part of the human being, is the spirit, is the divine spark that never goes out—the judge who can never be bribed—the beacon that never changes its position—the guide who never strays from the path.

21. These are the three parts of which man consists, that is, his three natures—the divine-spiritual, the soulful, and the material—in perfect union, so that the soul may triumph over the trials, passions, and storms of the world and ultimately take possession of the spiritual realm.

22. When you consider that sin, errors, passions, and evil in all its forms have always prevailed among humanity—do you believe that one can say the soul has lost the battle, or that the Spirit has found no hearing? — At the moment, you may assume this; for the trials to which humanity has been subjected have not been small, and therefore many have failed them, and it was necessary that in their fall they drink the cup of suffering to the dregs so that they might awaken and heed that voice which has been ignored for so long.

23. Now is the time of conscience, of judgment, and of final reckoning, just as the Second Age was the dawn of spiritualization and the First Age was that of the law of nature.

24. I have revealed Myself to humanity in three different forms, though these three forms represent a single essence; therefore, some see three deities where there is only *One*.

23. I am One, and I only permit you to attribute a Trinity to Me if you understand that I made Myself known in justice during the First Age, that I revealed My love to you in the Second Age, and that I have reserved wisdom for you for this final age.

26. Wisdom is the book that opens before you today, revealing to you its contents of infinite light, unimagined revelations, and insights never before attained. Only there will you learn what exists beyond yourselves, and you will then be able to explain the reason for many of my teachings from the present and times past.

27. What do you know about the hereafter? What does man know of what comes after this life? What do you know about the reason why you are born, and about why you die?

28. All that which you call God's injustices or the irony of fate—and which you should call justice—you will explain to yourselves clearly when you learn the lessons that the Book of Wisdom reveals to you in the Third Era through your spirit.

29. Was it not prophesied to you that every eye would see Me in this time? By this I meant to tell you that you would all come to know the truth that I am.

30. How can you assume—even though you have been in the light of the Holy Spirit—that you could remain in darkness forever?

31. Behold the people as they destroy and hate one another, snatching power from one another without shrinking from crime, deceit, or betrayal. There are people who die by the millions as victims of their fellow men, and others who perish under the influence of vice. Is there any light within them? Does the Spirit that lives within them speak? What is there is darkness and pain, the result of the abuse of the gift of free will and of not heeding the inner voice, and because they did not focus their attention on the light of that divine spark that you all carry within your being—which is the divine ray of light that you call conscience.

32. Humanity has sunk into the abyss, and the conscience has accompanied it all the way there, awaiting the right moment to be heard. Soon this voice will make itself heard in the world with such great force that you cannot yet imagine. Yet this will lead humanity to rise from its

abyss of pride, materialism, and sin, to wash itself in the streams of tears of its repentance, and to begin to develop upward on the path of spiritualization.

I will stand by all My children, for I am the Resurrection and the Life that raises the “dead” from their graves. In that life which I offer to humanity today, people will do My will and, out of love, renounce their free will, convinced that whoever does the Father’s will is neither a servant nor a slave, but a true child of God. Then you will come to know true happiness and perfect peace, which are the fruit of love and wisdom.

33. People, you ask Me for forgiveness for all the mistakes you have made, for My Word has deeply moved your souls. Yet I ask you: Why do you not feel the same remorse when your conscience disapproves of any of your deeds? Are this inner voice and the one that speaks through these messengers any different from one another? Reflect and understand that you do not always hear Me in this form to move you to repentance. It is necessary that you gradually become spiritual, and that day by day you hear the voice of your conscience with greater clarity, which exists within you as a book of wisdom and love.

34. Understand: although creation appears to be complete, everything nevertheless evolves, transforms, and perfects itself. Can your soul possibly escape this divine law? No, My children. No one can have the final word on the spiritual, on science, or on life, for they are My works that have no end.

35. I teach you to take your place, the one I have designated for each of you, in a worthy manner, and to follow with obedience and at the same time with steadfastness the path that My Fatherly love has laid out for you. My Heavenly Word enlightens both the one who holds the position of a master and the one who fulfills the role of a subordinate; it is like the light of the sun that shines upon all.

36. People on earth have not yet accomplished their greatest works—those that bring divine satisfaction to My Fatherly Heart. Even their works, which seem marvelous from a human perspective, still prove to be small when their creators judge them by My laws of love. That is why many scientists do not wish to concern themselves with the spiritual, for they know that there is the presence of the One who knows all—the One who sees all and judges all. They prefer to deny My existence, believing that this will silence the voice of their conscience.

37. Do not think that I judge My children harshly simply because they wish to learn the secrets of nature. No, My wisdom is the divine inheritance I have in store for My children. Yet I do indeed judge the

purpose or intention of scientists when that intention is not aligned with the goals for which the secrets of nature were revealed to them.

38. When I tell you that My wisdom will be yours—do you believe that a single earthly life can suffice to experience all that I have to reveal to you? When I tell you that you cannot attain human science without traversing the long path of development, you can even less acquire knowledge of the spiritual without the complete development of your soul.

39. I do not set spiritualization in opposition to science, for that error was committed by *men*, never by Me. On the contrary, I teach you to harmonize the spiritual with the material, the human with the divine, the transitory with the eternal. Nevertheless, I explain to you that in order to walk the paths of life, one must first know *the* way that conscience paves for you, whose spiritual law springs from the Divine Spirit.

40. Man believes he acts according to *his own* will; he believes himself free from any higher influence, and ultimately considers himself independent and the architect of his own destiny, without suspecting that the hour will come when all will realize that it was *My* will that was fulfilled in them.

41. Many works of Divine Justice will be seen on Earth; among them, you will also witness scientists seeking out uneducated, simple people who carry the seed of spiritualization in their hearts, or who have developed the gift of spirit-to-spirit communication, in order to hear through them the revelations that their minds did not discover.

42. To you, the people who listen to Me, I say once more that you must take My teachings to heart, for the time is drawing near when this manifestation will come to an end, and then the one who has nourished himself, learned, and preserved the spiritual heritage will be strong; but the one who did not understand it or interpreted it as he saw fit will be weak.

43. Do you see how many multitudes of people surround Me in this time of revelation through the human mind? Truly, I tell you, after 1950 there will be only a few who follow Me.

44. Today you do not understand what I am telling you, but then you will comprehend it.

45. Sense with your spirit the ladder that rises before you into infinity. It is like a luminous path that invites you to come to the Father's bosom, which is a bosom of peace and inexpressible joy.

46. I found you lost like shipwrecked sailors without a compass, like lost wanderers in the desert; yet I sent you a light that helped you find a path

full of hope, faith, and comfort, which encouraged your soul and filled it with vitality and energy to journey toward the promised goal.

47. At the end of the ladder, there at the summit, there is a home to which all of you are destined to arrive, but which you must attain through merit, through faith, through great love, and through boundless mercy, in the process of which you must tear down obstacles, overcome adversity, and conquer enemies until you finally reach the New Promised Land, which is not of this world.

48. This ladder is a straight path on which there are no pitfalls or labyrinths, by which I wish to make it clear to you that you will encounter no difficulties in fulfilling My Law.

49. Walk steadfastly along this path; strive for your ascent, and I will make you strong. Understand this: If it is not through My power and My light—with what weapons will you fight and defend yourselves? If I did not grant you My sword of light—with what would you overcome your temptations? If I did not cover you with My cloak—how could you free yourselves from your enemies? Yet truly, I tell you, even My protection and the light of My sword you must earn through your own merits!

50. Your footsteps shall remain visible on the spiritual path that opens before you. They shall be examples of good works, of self-denial, noble deeds, high love, and boundless mercy.

51. Each one's destiny is marked out by his spiritual task and his human task. Both must be in harmony with one another and directed toward the same goal. But truly, I tell you, I will take into account not only your spiritual works but also your material ones, for through them, too, the spirit can earn merit if they contain love and mercy toward your brothers.

52. You will not be alone on your journey; before you there are many beings—some very close and others farther away—who likewise advance step by step and who watch over and pray for those who walk behind them. They do not harbor the wish to arrive alone or first, but rather to pave the way for their brothers, so that one day the joy of the first may be the joy of all.

53. How glorious is this path in My eyes! How My Spirit is refreshed when it sees the progress of My children and their efforts to ascend, to reach new degrees of perfection!

54. There are beings from all worlds and beyond-worldly spheres, some in spirit and others incarnate, and all fulfill different tasks. It is in infinity that you build your home, so that tomorrow you may enjoy the peace of the soul.

55. As long as you are still moving toward the goal—let your mind, which sometimes resembles a storm, come to rest, and listen to My Word, give it your attention, and ponder it, for it is the light of the beacon for your salvation. Many have come to Me as shipwrecked souls; yet I have given them My peace, which has been like a lifeboat, and I have sent them out to sea once more to seek their brothers who have gone astray.

56. Whoever was certain of perishing and suddenly felt a gentle hand saving him from the abyss naturally understands his fellow human beings when he sees them in the very same situation and reaches out his hand to them.

57. Whoever does not know My love will not be able to make it tangible to his fellow human beings; yet whoever is able to feel it throughout his entire life bears witness to Me and finds deep joy in doing to his fellow human beings what the Father has done for him.

58. O beloved people, the Master wishes for you to understand His teachings and to act in accordance with His guidance. I have told you that My teaching is a narrow path; for if you stray from it on one side, you will distance yourselves from My laws of love, and on the other side, you will be in danger of falling prey to fanaticism, which means blindness and stagnation. Temptations lie on both sides of the path, yet the Divine Light always shines ahead on the horizon, inviting your soul to upward development and perfection on the straight and narrow path of goodness.

59. Someone asks Me in his heart: “Is it absolutely necessary to love in order to find salvation?” Yet the Master answers: No, it is not “absolutely necessary” to love in order to find salvation, for love is not given under compulsion; it should arise naturally and spontaneously. The one who asked this question did so only because this feeling has not yet been born within him; but it will eventually take root and blossom within him, and then he will understand that love in the soul is something born with him, like the fruits of the earth; that it is the most natural thing for him to carry within his heart the seed which is a seed of life. Thus, love in the soul is the seed of eternity.

60. You have understood, disciples; yet doubts immediately arise in you as to whether this humanity can be saved through love, since it is precisely this that it lacks. To this I say to you that love is like a divine seed that can never die, that remains hidden in the most secret corner of the human heart, and if it has not yet sprouted, it is only because it has not been watered with the water of truth; for the water it has received has been only apparent love. Selfishness, falsehood, hypocrisy, empty words of (feigned) “light”—that is what the hearts of men receive day after day. Yet

is it possible for the heart to be nourished by something that contains no life-essence of eternity?

61. I, the Divine Sower, who works the fields with love to give them life, came to water them with My own blood, and now, in this Third Era, I will give you further proof of the power and life that the seed of love holds within itself.

62. When I have called you “workers in My fields,” it was not because you are already such, but because I want you to work together with Me on this Divine task of saving your brothers out of love.

63. You have traveled a long way, and I say to you at this time: Pause and rest! Through all of life’s vicissitudes, you have remained faithful to My path. Leave behind all the bitterness you have experienced along life’s journey. As you begin to receive this seed (of My Word) into your hearts, you will realize that I entrust more and more to you and do not demand an accounting from you for it. Yet know that you have the duty to nurture this seed in your lives, for the day will come when I appear as the steward of My lands and demand an accounting from you for your work. Work with love and zeal, but also with simplicity and naturalness. I do not want them to call you fanatics; I do not want my work to become an obsession in your minds. Pass on my truth through true love for your neighbor and ask for nothing in return, for I will do you justice.

64. Be cheerful in the knowledge that you have a beautiful task entrusted to you by your Father, and always remember that when your cross is heavy, you have the Almighty as your support. Climb the steep mountainside, for it is not necessarily Golgotha that awaits you, but My Fatherly love.

65. Be vigilant so that this revelation is not distorted by anyone. Purify your forms of devotion as much as you can, and deepen your understanding and spiritualization. My work is perfect in every respect; yet if you should ever discover something you consider imperfect, be certain that this imperfection is not divine, but human. — Pray for all the nations of the world; recognize how they are purified day by day through suffering and yet repeatedly defile themselves through sin. Pray that light may dawn within them and that—when they recognize the moment they are pure—they may know how to preserve that purity. For then they will be worthy to have Me with them and sensitive enough to feel My presence.

66. I bless all peoples—those who love Me and those who reject Me—both those who follow Me and those who have strayed from Me. All are called to come into My presence, and sooner or later they will find the

path that leads them to the Father's home, where He awaits them with love.

67. You will all come to the table where "the first ones" have been refreshed, and you will see that there are enough seats and food there awaiting you as well. Apply this parable to both your material and spiritual lives, and you will understand that there is no reason for those who fulfill the laws of human life and those of the Spirit to feel pain. Reflect on this teaching, and—focused on the innermost part of your heart—hear the voice of your conscience.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 80

1. People, I have showered you with my favors to keep you close and help you hear my word. I have celebrated a feast during this time of remembrance so that—when you no longer hear my word—you may be prepared, and your gatherings may be like a feast of brotherhood to which those who did not hear this voice and who come in longing for you may hasten. But when my word one day reaches the masses in all its purity and spiritual essence, they will exclaim: “The Holy Spirit has indeed poured light upon us!” And they will understand my teaching, in which I told you: “Man does not live by bread alone, but by every word that comes from God.”

2. They will no longer kneel to pray, for they will have learned to send their thoughts upward in their longing for spiritual communion with their Master. Your spirit will grow strong; in times of struggle, it will be tireless in spreading the divine Word through deeds, words, and thoughts. It will seek out the needy to bring them a spiritual message. At other times, it will fulfill its mission in the seclusion of its bedroom by praying for its brothers.

3. There will come times of pain when many people who consider themselves prepared to support others spiritually will be able to do nothing or very little, because they have occupied themselves only with filling their minds with the learning and science of the world, and have left their hearts empty.

4. You who hear Me should prepare the way for those who will receive Me spiritually. It was not by chance that those who have received My teaching were brought into My presence, just as it will not be by chance that spiritual gifts will develop in those who are to feel My presence without the need for a human voice.

5. Sensitivity, intuition, revelation, prophecy, inspiration, clairvoyance, healing gifts, the inner word—all these and other gifts will flow from the Spirit, and through them people will confirm that a new era has dawned for humanity.

6. Today you doubt that these spiritual gifts exist because some hide them from the world, fearing its judgment; tomorrow, possessing them will be the most natural and beautiful thing.

I come to you in this Third Era because you are sick in body and soul. The healthy do not need a doctor, nor do the righteous need purification.

7. My Fatherly love has forgotten all the insults that humanity has hurled at Me, and My love has flowed inexhaustibly to give them life. Centuries have passed over many generations of sinners, of fratricides,

and while humanity is increasingly losing hope of finding salvation, I come and continue to place my trust in you, because I know that you will eventually love Me. Your love will save you in this time.

8. Today the Father does not ask: Who is capable and willing to save the human race with his blood? Nor will Jesus answer: Lord, I am the Lamb who is ready to pave the way for the atonement of humanity with my blood and my love.

9. Nor will I send My “Word” to become human in this time. That age is over for you and has left its teaching and elevation in your soul. Now I have ushered in a new era of spiritual progress, in which *you* are to be the ones who earn merit.

10. The “Word” of God, who is Spirit, Light, and Life, willingly came down from His kingdom at that time to speak directly to His children. In terms of His physical, earthly nature, Christ was an example of humility among humanity; in terms of His soul, He was perfection.

11. When the final moment on earth came for “The Lamb,” it spoke to the Father with the same gentleness with which it had accepted its mission: “It is finished.” That sacrifice is the greatest lesson of love and mercy that I gave to humanity. That work was like a seed that fell upon every soul.

12. Why do some expect the Spirit of Truth to come as a human being to perform that sacrifice anew? In this age, I have come in the Spirit—just as I promised—to pour out my light upon humanity in the form of inspiration, so that, enlightened by this light, they may find salvation through their own merits. Does it seem difficult to you to love one another and to support one another in life?

13. I do not ask you to leave everything behind, as I asked of those who followed Me in the Second Era. Among them, some left their parents, others their spouses; they left their homes, their shores, their fishing boats, and their nets—all of this they left behind to follow Jesus. Nor do I tell you that it is necessary for you to shed your blood in this age.

14. I have told you that wherever each of you lives, you can do much day by day. Seek within the depths of your being the good core that I have placed in each of the children of My Divinity; this core does not belong to the heart, but to the spirit.

15. Do not forget that your origin is in My love. Today your heart is hardened by selfishness, but once it becomes receptive again to every spiritual inspiration, it will feel love for its neighbors and empathize with the pain of others as if it were its own. Then you will be able to fulfill the commandment that tells you: “Love one another.”

16. This is my weapon: the weapon of love, which I have never hidden from you, which I always clearly display in the battle against the darkness of sin. Whoever wishes to be my soldier, take up the sword of love. Thus I can speak only to a people forged in pain across centuries and ages.

17. Your soul has reached a state of composure, and it now hopes and trusts only in My will.

18. In this time, Elijah came as a forerunner to prepare the human spirit for union with Me. The word of Elijah awakens you, shakes you, and makes you alert, for his light is like that of a flash of lightning.

19. In this present age, your spirit is capable of understanding who Elijah is. You have long since left spiritual childhood behind. It is faith and intuition that have made My presence and each of My revelations tangible to you in this time, in which My teaching will bestow true greatness upon humanity—not the false greatness the world offers, but that which springs from humility and virtue.

20. A difficult task awaits everyone who sets out to follow Me. Without the cross, no one can take Me as their model; yet truly, I tell you, the cross that I place upon your shoulders is not meant to weigh you down, but to sustain you on the painful path of your life. Whoever casts aside his cross will fall; whoever loves it will reach the goal. Whoever carries it on earth until the moment he breathes his last will experience at that very moment how his cross lifts him up, carries him upward, and leads him to Me. Anyone who is taken by death while carrying his cross on his shoulders need not fear falling into the unknown. There, many mysteries will be unraveled that man could not decipher. Do you think the Father prefers it when you are ignorant on earth? — No, people, I am a constant source of revelation of mysteries for humanity. Yet they insist on being blind to what is obvious and deaf to My voice.

21. Those who believe in Me know that I am pure and righteous; yet since man loves evil, the impure draws him in and sin tempts him. He prefers the unrestrained indulgence of his passions to the enlightenment of the soul. The attraction that sin holds for man is similar to that which you feel in the face of the emptiness and depth of an abyss. How difficult it seems to the one who has fallen and does not know Me to save himself, and how easy it seems to others to save themselves, since they believe that it is enough to confess their transgressions at the last moment of their lives to obtain forgiveness of sins and take a place in the Kingdom of the Lord!

22. Know that only the water of repentance washes away the stains of shame, not the fear of judgment; that what brings you closer to the Lord is the atonement of a repentant soul for all its transgressions.

23. All believe in Me, even if not all profess it, not all love Me. Do not believe the atheists; I see no atheists, and they cannot even exist. The “flesh” may deny Me, but not the spirit. Can any human being deny his biological father, even if he has never known him? Just as little can the spirit deny its spiritual Father, even if it does not know Him. Can there be a fruit that has not first been on the tree?

24. From the beginning of time, I have taught and judged you with love. If you improperly call My justice punishment or condemnation, then I tell you that I punish and judge you with love. — I speak to you thus because you live in a time when it is no longer the fear of My justice that is to lead you to obey My commandments, but rather turning toward My love, toward My law, for in it is the love of your Father. Yet if you wish that My laws not judge you, then learn them through My instruction and live by them. How do you intend to live off the path as you see fit, without pain striking you unexpectedly? Whoever violates the laws is instantly afflicted by them. Do you want even greater proofs of love?

25. This nature, which I have entrusted to you, is a true source of life and health. Drink its water, and you will live without sorrow; you will have strength, light, and joy on your life’s journey, and your soul will better fulfill its purpose. How can you claim to be healthy in body and soul if you do not seek these blessings where they are to be found? You seek the health of the body on earth from a doctor whose heart does not always harbor mercy, and you seek the health of the soul by renouncing something material in order to surrender it in the face of the voice of your conscience.

26. Truly, I tell you, nature possesses a bosom like that of a loving mother; refresh yourselves in it as long as you live within it; for the soul also partakes of the delights of the body, through which the Lord bestows upon it so many and such beautiful lessons of love.

27. Today, humanity lives far from every source of life; hence its sorrow. Consequently, the world believes that I must bring My judgment to an end among men so that peace and well-being may return to them, whereas the only thing you need to do is to return to the path of the Law. Man says that he strives for an ideal, yet I say to him: Is it possible to attain this ideal if he walks on a path without light?

28. People have created a world according to *their own* conception, according to *their own* will. I have allowed them to do so, so as not to

deprive them of their free will; yet they themselves will destroy this world, as proof that they have built it on quicksand.

“How could it be possible,” say the powerful, “that so much power should be wiped out?” And yet—empires, thrones, sceptres, science, and riches will perish. A faint breath, and only the annals of history will gather the remnants of so much false grandeur!

29. I call your world false; for while your faces smile, your hearts are—if not full of bitterness, then full of malice. And if you have reduced *human* life to this—what can you possibly say about all that you have done and failed to do regarding life and *the* laws that concern your souls? You have allowed it to stray so far from the Source of eternal life, from the truth, justice, and love that are in your Creator, that although it is meant to be the Lord in the world and above the material, it has become a battered and humiliated slave. The soul is thus subject to the weaknesses and inclinations of the body. It has finally yielded because of the love it feels for the flesh to which it is bound. Despite the love the soul feels for the world, despite the excessive materialism it has attained, there is not a single one who—even if only for a moment—has not felt the desire to transcend this life and enter the Spiritual World. There is not a single person who has not already experienced a moment of inner elevation here, who has not sensed the existence and peace of that life. My spiritual revelations in this world are an invitation into My Kingdom.

30. The day will come when all of humanity will know My teaching. Many will deny it and even say that it was the Tempter who inspired these teachings. Yet if one of My children believes in them and puts them into practice, they will see how even those who denied Me will bear good fruit as a testimony to this truth.

31. Be healthy in body and soul, and take the good patriarchs as your example—those who knew how to offer their sacrifice to the Father and took joy in fulfilling their duties on earth. I speak to you, people, and I speak to humanity. To you, the people of Israel, I speak, because although you listen to Me, you do not walk fully on the right path, but try to walk with your right foot on My path while walking alongside it with the other.

32. I say to all of you: I am health; I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.

33. The Spirit of Elijah leads you into My presence and helps you become worthy for Me to come to you. Do not reject Elijah in this time, just as you rejected Christ in the Second Era and Moses in the First.

34. Consider that Elijah has drawn back the veil with which you covered many mysteries, so that you may behold the glory of the Father.

35. Be meek and obedient, so that you may give your soul the opportunity to fulfill its mission. It is the possessor of the light of experience, development, and knowledge.

36. The soul is born in Me; it has its childhood, its unfolding, and its fullness; unlike the “flesh,” which ages and dies, it continually grows in knowledge and love—that is, in perfection.

You know that you have come forth from Me, yet you do not know how. You also know that you must return to the Father, but you do not know in what manner. These are My high decrees; they are the mystery that you must respect.

37. I have placed greatness within human beings, but not the kind they strive for on earth. The greatness of which I speak is self-sacrifice, love, humility, and mercy. Human beings constantly flee from these virtues, thereby turning away from their true greatness and the dignity that the Father has bestowed upon them as His children.

38. You flee from humility because you believe it signifies wretchedness. You flee from trials because misery terrifies you, without realizing that they liberate your soul. You also flee from the spiritual because you think it is a waste of time to delve into this knowledge, not realizing that you are despising a higher light than any human science.

39. That is why I have told you that there are many who, despite their claims to love Me, do not love Me, and though they claim to believe in Me, have no faith. They have gone so far as to tell Me that they are ready to follow Me, yet they wish to follow Me without a cross. But I have told them that whoever wishes to follow Me must take up his cross and follow Me. Everyone who embraces their cross with love will reach the summit of the mountain, where they will breathe their last breath on this earth to rise to eternal life.

40. The spiritual life, which is longed for by some, is feared, denied, and even mocked by others; yet it awaits you all inevitably. It is the bosom that receives all, the arm that reaches out to you, the homeland of the soul—an unfathomable mystery even to the learned. But one can penetrate My mysteries whenever the key you use to open this gate is that of love.

41. Understand that from the very beginning of human existence, the Father has been a constant revelation of mysteries to the child. Rejoice at the thought that even though humanity has not reached the limits of its knowledge in so many ages of your life (on Earth), it will also discover ever-new beauties, new wonders, new beings, and other worlds as soon as it embarks on the paths of spiritualization. These new experiences will cause the child to love his Creator with ever greater perfection, with a love

similar to the one I have for you. Because of this pure and great feeling I hold for humanity, I became human so that you might have Me close to you. Yet after that sacrifice, I see that the people of this age are deaf, blind, and ungrateful toward that love, that they have created a world for themselves in which they need not follow My commandments, My just laws, or My teaching of love.

42. The abyss draws people in; the forbidden entices them; they make use of their free will in *their own* way. To a humanity so enslaved by passions, the pursuit of profit, and the pleasures of the earth, its downfall seems inevitable. To the soul, finding salvation seems very difficult, and it does not realize that in Divine Justice, in the love of its Father, it can find the path by which it purifies itself, develops upward, and finds salvation.

43. *All* people believe in My existence because they possess a spirit and have preserved the deep inner knowledge that I exist. Even those who deny Me believe in Me, for My presence is within them and in everything that surrounds them. But man has succumbed to material temptations and allurements. And the darkness he has thus created is what prevents humanity from beholding the radiance with which the Holy Spirit approaches them in this time. Yet there will be no human power and no spirit that can overcome My power, My light, or My love. But when the children come before the Father weeping, some will ask for forgiveness, and they will be forgiven because of their humility; others will ask Me, “Father, why have You punished me?” To them I will say: I never punish; you have reaped on your path only what you have sown upon it. You were unable to preserve the health of body and soul; yet whoever defies or violates My laws judges himself by them.

44. Live in harmony with the laws of nature and the spiritual laws, and you will always be healthy in body and soul.

45. Humanity possesses much science today, but with it it has created an alien world that separates it from what is natural, from the source of life, from the elements of nature that I have entrusted to it for its preservation and refreshment. How can a person who lives in this way be healthy in body and soul?

46. The earth is like a mother who spreads her arms to embrace you from the moment of your birth; the air you breathe upon it resembles My divine breath; the majestic Sun, in its splendor like a torch of fire, is an image of the Almighty, for it is light, warmth, and life. In this nature of yours— you also have water, which resembles truth because it is crystal-clear, transparent, and pure; it quenches the agonizing thirst, purifies, and cleanses; under its influence, the fields become fertile and the seeds

sprout. These four elements, united by the laws of divine wisdom, form your home in their unity and harmony. To live upon it, to take conscious delight in it, and to live in complete harmony with its laws, I have generously endowed humanity with all the qualities, powers, and senses necessary for life.

47. Why then—if you are certain that I love you—do you call Me unjust when you suffer through your own fault, and say that the Father is chastising you?

48. My love is unchanging; it cannot be greater, for it is perfect, nor can it ever diminish. I have given you proof of this when I granted you this life, which is your dwelling place and which always shows itself to you in a bountiful and motherly way. Has the light of the sun ever failed you for a single day? Has the air ever failed to enliven you? Have the seas dried up, or do the rivers no longer flow, whose waters wash over the entire earth? And the planet in its revolutions—has it ever slipped from beneath your feet to hurl you into the void?

49. I have not erred in what I have created, but man has strayed from the path laid out for him and from the life intended for him; yet soon he will return to Me like the Prodigal Son who squandered his entire inheritance.

With his science, he has created a new world, a false kingdom. He has made laws, has erected a throne for himself, and has adorned himself with a scepter and a crown. Yet how fleeting and deceptive is his glory: a faint breath of My justice is enough to make his foundations tremble and his entire kingdom crumble. Yet the kingdom of peace, justice, and love is far from the human heart, which has been unable to attain it.

50. The pleasures and satisfactions that the work of men brings them are only illusory. Pain, restlessness, and disappointment gnaw at their hearts, hidden behind the mask of a smile.

This is what has been made of *human* life, and as for the life of *the soul* and the laws that govern it, these have been distorted because people forgot that there are also forces and elements that enliven the soul and with which man must remain in contact in order to withstand the trials and temptations and to overcome all obstacles and adversities on his path of ascent toward perfection.

51. This light that reaches every soul from infinity does not come from the Sun; the power that the soul receives from the beyond is not an emanation of the Earth; the source of love, truth, and health that quenches the soul's thirst for knowledge is not the water of your seas or your springs; the atmosphere that surrounds you is not merely material; it

is an emanation, a breath, and an inspiration that the human soul receives directly from the Creator of all things—from Him who created life and governs it with His perfect and immutable laws.

52. If man were to apply a little good will to return to the path of truth, he would instantly feel the caress of peace as an incentive. But whenever the soul becomes materialized under the influence of matter, it succumbs to its clutches, and instead of being the master of this life—the helmsman steering his ship—it becomes a slave to human weaknesses and inclinations and is shipwrecked in the storms.

53. I have already told you that the soul comes *before* the body, just as the body comes before clothing. This *matter* that you possess is only a temporary garment of the soul.

54. No one has been born by chance, and even if someone considers himself to be insignificant, incapable, and wretched, he has nevertheless been created by the grace of the Supreme Being, who loves him just as much as the beings he considers superior, and he has a destiny that will lead him, like everyone else, to the bosom of God.

55. Do you see those people who wander the streets as outcasts, burdened by vice and misery, without knowing who they are or where they are going? Do you know of the people who still live in the forests, stalked by predators? No one is forgotten by My Fatherly love; all have a task to fulfill, all possess the seed of development, and are on the path where merit, effort, and struggle will bring the soul step by step to Me.

56. Where is there anyone who—even if only for a single moment—has not longed for My peace and wished to be freed from earthly life? Every soul longs for the world it once inhabited, for the home in which it was born. That world awaits all My children and invites them to rejoice in eternal life, which some long for, while others merely await death so they may cease to be, for they have a confused soul and live without hope and without faith. What could move these beings to fight for their renewal? What could awaken in them the longing for eternity? They await only ceasing to be, silence, and the end.

57. Yet the “Light of the World” has returned, “the Way and the Truth,” to raise you to life through His forgiveness, to caress your weary face, to comfort your heart, and to cause the one who did not consider himself worthy of existence to hear My voice saying to him: I love you, come to Me!

58. Yet just as I awaken in you a longing for eternity and perfection, I also tell you: Do not therefore think that I want you to disregard material

life. Do not misinterpret my teachings. Everything that has been created and placed on earth serves your happiness.

59. The patriarchs and the righteous showed you by their example how to live happily on earth, enjoying natural blessings while at the same time fulfilling the spiritual law. Take them as your model, and you will be healthy and strong. I want to have a strong people among you who fight and defend the truth. If I were to teach you to separate yourselves from nature, it would turn against you.

60. There are no contradictions with God, even though people sometimes believe they find them in My teachings. To help you understand them, I have opened your eyes to the light and told you: If you seek the health of your body, return to the arms of your mother, Nature, from whom your physical form came forth, in whose womb you were cradled, with whom you will merge when your inner self receives you anew. I have also told you: If you wish to possess a strong and healthy soul and the hope of attaining the reward I have promised you, then live by My law by fulfilling the commandments that tell you: "You shall love your God with all your heart and all your soul," and "Love one another."

61. To fulfill My law, it is not enough to speak of Me, nor is it enough to be great scholars of My work and believe that you are My apostles; for greater in My sight will be that simple soul who does not know how to express My Word, but who instead knows how to practice love and mercy among his fellow human beings.

62. In the Second Era, three years of teaching and twelve people were enough for Me to transform humanity. Today, many years of preparation and a large number of disciples have not been enough.

63. The reason is that you are too attached to the material. You think of Me for only five minutes, and the rest of the time you devote to worldly pursuits.

64. I instill new courage in you so that you do not come to a standstill on your path of development. Be watchful, for soon you will witness the end of the lords of the world, and when they depart, there will be no more slaves. Then humanity will regard itself as a single family. A spark of mutual goodwill will burst forth from the hearts of people, and peace will come to them.

65. Lost souls, souls without peace and without law, come here! It is not darkness or nothingness that awaits you; it is My Fatherly love; it is the harmony of all worlds and beings.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 81

1. You have come here today to commemorate the new covenant you have made with your Father. In this time of judgment, My Spirit is present among you to demand the first reports on your work and your deeds, and to ask you what you have done since the moment you promised Me to fulfill My law: to love one another.

2. Among this assembly here are the “First Ones” to whom I entrusted responsibility for the “fields” and the “workers,” to whom I gave the crystal-clear water of brotherhood so that they might use it to water the “trees.”

3. Does your conscience reproach you? Has your mouth opened only to counsel, teach, and guide? Or has it spoken recklessly, like a double-edged sword that wounds on the right and on the left? Have you walked the spiritual path, leaving traces of unity, peace, and goodwill, or have you imprinted bad examples upon it?

4. If My Word occasionally becomes stern, it is only because I do not want there to be lies, vice, or deceit within the bosom of My people. If the one who leads a congregation sets a bad example, those who follow him will encounter obstacles. In this time of judgment, I will constantly show you the fruit of your sowing. Do not challenge My justice; remember first that I am, above all, an inexhaustible source of goodness.

5. I cannot regard you as little children whose every imperfection is overlooked; for your spirit, when it entered into a covenant with My Divinity in this era, had already traveled a great part of the way. Whoever was a student of My Law in the First Era and a disciple of Jesus’ teachings in the Second must, in the present stage of development, become like the Master.

6. I entrust to your care the good, pleasant, and sweet fruit that gives life, so that it may make you feel the contrast to the bitter taste and the devastation that the fruit of the tree of evil has caused among humanity.

7. I see the earth and the waters stained with human blood; I see people despising one another as if they were beings of different species, and killing one another without compassion or mercy. This tree of ambitious striving for power and of hatred has been nurtured by humans, and its fruits have poisoned the peoples of the earth. Do not allow this seed to penetrate your midst.

8. Today, the voice of Jesus could not rise up and say, “Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do,” for your spirit carries within it the knowledge of my teaching of love.

9. Elijah opened the gate to a new age; he prepared the “ways of the Lord.” He has prepared you so that you may receive the first fruits of my revelation and my teaching. Delve into my teachings and bear witness to them through your deeds.

10. In this time, the Sixth Seal has been opened; its light spreads across the globe so that the men and women who hear my voice may awaken in time and rise up to the battle.

11. There is but one path; you already know it. You must follow it so that you may never stray from it. It is precisely that path which I have laid out for you since you came forth from Me. In the present time, I have granted you the privilege of gathering in places of assembly to hear My teachings of love, and so that in them you may receive the multitude of the needy who will knock at your door day after day—a door that is Mine.

12. How should you prepare yourselves inwardly each new day to receive the needy? — With absolute humility, not with the crown and scepter of vanity.

13. Once this people has united spiritually, I will make it known throughout the entire world.

14. I entrust to you a part of My work, which is whiter than a snowflake and purer than the water of your springs. I want you to preserve it thus until the end of the path of development.

15. As if a bell had rung within your hearts, you have remembered today that it is a day of grace—a day when the Master descends to speak with His disciples. My Spirit appears among you and opens like a book full of wisdom. Your spirit presents itself before Me like a blank page, and upon it I write My instruction.

16. The light of My Spirit, poured out upon all matter and every spirit in fulfillment of a promise from the earliest times, descends upon the intellect of these chosen ones, called the Voice-Bearers, to make the Divine Teaching audible to you.

17. Some receive My message with full faith; others, as they listen to Me, feel that doubt has taken hold of their hearts. Yet I do not reproach them, for doubt will lead them to immerse themselves in the study of My teaching, and through this they will eventually find faith as well.

18. A new life awaits humanity. It is not that nature itself is changing. The reason is that, as humanity becomes spiritualized through this teaching, it will view everything through the eyes of love, faith, and mercy—that is, people will see life through the Spirit. When you look at what surrounds you today, you perceive, feel, and judge with a mind focused on the material and a selfish heart. This life must seem to you like

a vale of tears, a world of sin, and at times even a place of punishment. Your eyes discover no beauty; the Spirit finds no place for itself, nor nourishment or inspiration. But if you allow the spirit to rise and it views what surrounds and envelops you from on high, you will have to bow before your Father and confess that you have been deaf, blind, and insensitive to His divine presence, which reveals itself in all that exists, whether spiritual or material.

19. Then bitterness will fall away from you, and you will recognize the goodness that flows from all creation, for everything is the fruit of the Divine Tree.

20. The suffering that humanity endures today stems from the misuse of its free will and its disobedience to My Law. Its final fruits will be so bitter that it will cast them far from itself, and this will open its eyes to the light and its heart to repentance.

21. Make the body docile and obedient, so that it may not be an obstacle to your soul. Subdue it until you have made it the best instrument and the best collaborator in your spiritual task. Allow the light that radiates from the Sixth Seal to illuminate both the soul and the flesh, for you know that this light pours forth upon all existence.

22. Understand my teachings, and you will be my good disciples who—when the hour comes—are to seek out their brothers and explain the revelation of the Seven Seals. Do not halt your steps because you think that, due to the works of your flesh, you are unworthy of my grace. I have already told you that you must halt the frenzied course of this wayward and weak creature entrusted to you on earth, and that in this struggle you earn merit to attain My grace.

23. Now is not the time for you to feel sad or ashamed because of your past. Remember only that you must purify your soul. Now is the time for you to feel as the happiest on earth because you hear the Divine Concert of My Word. Yes, people, my ray of light becomes inspiration and human words so that you may have my presence in this form. Stop thinking about your past, and think instead about your future.

24. Prepare your weapons of love to combat human ideas and theories. Strengthen your hearts in faith, so that you do not feel small, ignorant, and weak in the presence of those you call the educated and the learned; for while they may understand something of science and religion, they know nothing of My new revelations.

25. When I called for your renewal, it was so that your mind and heart, once purified, might reflect My Divine Light.

26. I have seen how many of you have scrutinized and judged My Word; yet I have not rebuked you for this, for I know that tomorrow, among those who judge Me, the ardent disciples will arise. Later, you will teach along your path and will be mocked. Remember then the Master's teaching, and instead of taking offense at your fellow men's doubts and mockery, you shall forgive them, knowing that among them are those who will repent of their judgment and come to faith.

27. Let no one feel compelled to be My soldier. Follow Me as soon as your will is firm and your love drives you to put My teachings into practice. Time will pass, and then you will understand and appreciate all that the Lord granted you in this Third Era, and you will then feel sorrow that you were not wise and obedient while I gave you My Word. But I grant you a few more brief periods of time so that you may make amends for your mistakes and make up for the time you have lost.

28. While the world draws you through your body, My voice calls you to the spiritual realms, which you are to enter pure of every blemish and filled with light. There My voice will resound in your conscience and tell you whether you have fulfilled your task on earth, and whether you may already ascend another step on the ladder toward spiritual perfection.

29. On the day you dedicate to rest today, I come down to rejoice in you. It is the moment when you better realize that you cannot live by bread alone, but that you need My Word, which is your spiritual nourishment. Many of you come to hear Me, yet not all of you believe in My presence. Some would prefer to see Me rather than hear Me through these organs of the mind, or at least to hear My voice in the Infinite, in the Spiritual Realm. But how can you see and hear Me spiritually if you are entirely bound to the physical senses? Therefore, you must work on yourselves so that you may attain that high spiritual vibration of which I inform you through the human mind. After this time of My revelation in this form, you shall be able to receive My inspiration from spirit to spirit. This will be the perfect spiritual connection.

30. You are amazed by the progress of science. Understand that a few centuries ago you would not have believed what humanity has achieved today through the development of the soul and the perseverance of its material nature.

31. Why shouldn't *you* grow spiritually if you are persistent? Why do you demand that new teachings be revealed to you when you have not yet understood the past ones?

32. Believers in My existence and non-believers of all ages would have preferred to see Me today, visible to human eyes, materialized in some

form. But why must you ascribe a form to Me, even though I, as a Spirit, have none? I am visible and tangible both to the eyes of your body and to those of your spirit, but for this it is necessary that you know how to see. It is unjust for you to say that God hides Himself from your sight—when you say that I am selfish because I do not allow Myself to be heard or seen by those whom I call the children of My Divinity. I am always ready to let Myself be seen, but since you consider yourselves blind to the spiritual, even though everything is within your reach, you are unable to see it and do not become aware of My presence, even though you touch Me.

33. In every age, a messenger of God had to come to teach people to seek their Lord, to pray, to offer Him worship, to feel Him, to see Him, to hear Him, and to interpret Him. In this time, Elijah has come to prepare the way so that the human spirit might receive the presence and the revelation of the Holy Spirit.

34. So that the voice and footsteps of Elijah might be heard and felt in a world deaf to any spiritual revelation due to its materialism, I prepared a man who, upon reaching the maturity of life, allowed the light of that great Spirit to manifest through him—the Spirit who inspired him, performed marvelous works through his mediation, and prepared humanity through his light for the coming of a new era. Elijah had to clear the path, which was strewn with many thorns, much weeds, and even boulders. These were religious fanaticism, ignorance, and the persecution of any inspiration deemed novel. Yet Elias inspired laws, prepared hearts, and sowed a seed that fostered the unfolding of a divine revelation and the spiritual fulfillment of a people who, in the most hidden corner of the world, awaited the appointed time to set about fulfilling their mission.

35. That man whom I chose to be the mouthpiece of Elijah was named Roque Rojas. In 1866, he announced to the world that a new era was dawning for humanity, one that would be governed by the very same law that the Lord revealed in the Three Ages, in which I have always told you: Love one another!

36. Only a few were truly able to sense the presence of the One sent by God. Once again, he was the voice crying out in the wilderness, and once more he prepared the hearts of men for the imminent coming of the Lord. Thus the Sixth Seal was opened, revealing its contents, and poured out like a stream of justice and light upon humanity. Thus many promises and prophecies were fulfilled.

37. Like Jesus and Moses, Elijah enlightened the eyes of your spirit so that you might see the Father. Moses taught you: “You shall love your neighbor as yourself.” Jesus told you: “Love one another!” Elijah

commanded you to have more and more compassion for your brothers, and immediately added: “and you will see my Father in all His glory.”

38. It is “The Word” that speaks to you in this time. I have not become human, yet you can discover a resemblance between my former manifestation and this one: Just as Jesus’ cradle was humble and His death on the cross was for the sins of the world, so too the place where the light of the Third Era was born today could not be more humble and modest, and the cross from which I will give you My final word will be the very person through whom I make Myself known.

39. Through this mediator, through whom I speak to you, I have likewise received mockery, scourging, doubt, and wounding. Such was My will, for you are now My cross.

40. Today I tell you: Since your eyes have opened to the light, recognize how your world, its science, its morality, and its religious communities are approaching the end of their existence. Of all this, only *the* soul will survive, which will rise from the ruins of its past life into a new spiritual age.

41. All the signs that were foretold among you as a herald of My new revelation have already been fulfilled. Will the world wait for further manifestations, and thus continue to await My coming? Will it do what the Jewish people did, who possessed the prophecies regarding the coming of the Messiah, witnessed their fulfillment, received the Savior in their midst, yet did not recognize Him, and still await Him? This experience is too heavy and painful for this humanity for it to remain entrenched in its materialism.

Since the omens and the trials have been fulfilled, and I have appeared neither in the synagogue nor in any church—does the world not sense that I *must* now reveal Myself in some place, since I *cannot go* against My Word?

42. Disciples, hold fast to My teaching so that tomorrow you may bear witness to Me.

43. Do not fear misery; it is only temporary, and in it you shall pray and take the patience of Job as your example. Abundance will return, and then you will not have enough words to thank Me.

44. If illness ever overwhelms you, O blessed sick ones, do not despair; your spirit is not sick. Lift yourselves up to Me in prayer, and your faith and spiritualization will restore your bodily health. Pray in the manner I have taught you: spiritually.

45. Understand that you have the light of your Master. Jesus remains the perfect example you are to emulate. Neither before nor after Him can you find an equal example in the world.

46. Jesus, the Christ, was the clearest example I gave you in the world to show you how great the Father's love and wisdom are. Jesus was the living message that the Creator sent to Earth so that you might recognize the noble qualities of the One who created you.

People saw in Jehovah an angry and unforgiving God, a terrible and vengeful Judge; yet through Jesus, I freed you from your error.

47. See in the Master Divine Love made flesh. He judged all your deeds through His life of humility, sacrifice, and mercy, yet instead of punishing you with death, He offered you His blood to let you know true life—the life of love. That divine message illuminated the life of humanity, and the Word that the Divine Master delivered to mankind became the origin of religious communities and sects through which people have sought Me and still seek Me. Yet truly, I tell you, they have not yet understood the content of this message.

Humanity does come to the realization that God's love for His children is boundless, since He died in Jesus out of love for humanity. They are even deeply moved by the sufferings of Jesus before His judges and executioners, and gradually come to recognize the Father in the Son as well; yet the spiritual content, the full significance of all that the Lord sought to convey to humanity through that revelation—which began in a Virgin and ended in the "cloud" of Bethany—has not been properly interpreted to this day.

48. I had to return on the same "cloud" on which "The Word" ascended to the Father, to give you the explanation and to reveal the true meaning of all that was revealed to you through the birth, life, works, and death of Jesus.

49. The Spirit of Truth, promised by Christ at that time, is this Divine manifestation that has illuminated the darkness and explained the mysteries which the human mind or heart could not fathom.

50. My Law is always the same; it is no less profound at one time than at another. It is your soul that at times reflects the light of the Lord better than at other times. This depends on the level of development your soul has attained.

51. Today I say to you: The spiritual feast awaits you; sit down at the table and eat of the food. I have also granted you the multiplication of the loaves in this time, for thousands upon thousands are currently listening to My Word in many provinces.

52. I bequeath to you an inheritance, without your sin being a reason to consider yourselves unworthy. The gates of My Kingdom remain open in anticipation of those who will arrive later. There you have My mercy before your eyes, which you did not expect would go so far as to reach out to you.

53. Now that there is a lack of love in the world—feel the pure love of your Master, so that you may heal from all your wounds.

54. When your heart comes to Me filled with vain seeds, weeds, and thistles, I will forgive it, purify it, and bring it to bloom. I only expect you to strive upward; then I will reveal to you everything I still have in store for your soul. But when you have attained what I promise you, you must not seek out catacombs to hide from the gaze of men; on the contrary, you must step out into the light of day and reveal this truth in that brightness. Open your hearts, your minds, and your ears, so that you may allow My teachings to penetrate your souls.

55. What time are you waiting for to learn from Me? Are you waiting until the year 1950 comes to awaken from your slumber? No, My people, for then you will no longer hear My Word. It is necessary that you come to the absolute conviction that you have come into the world to serve your brothers.

56. You look at one another and realize that I have formed a community out of sinners and the ignorant, and you fear that you will not be able to pass the trials. Yet I know what I am doing; it is your task alone to believe, to trust, and to be obedient. The day will come when you will offer Me the seed that I have demanded of you.

57. People, prepare yourselves; allow new multitudes come to you. Among them will come those whom My love will choose, so that through them I may proclaim My Word; for you know very well that *your* intellect cannot select them. Only I know the destiny and the gifts of each one.

58. Purify your thoughts, lift them up, so that in this moment you may unite with the pure spirits who dwell in My presence. Send up a prayer inspired by love for God, whether from your pain or from repentance for the faults committed, as well as from gratitude for the blessings received. This will draw your spirit closer to the Father.

59. Everything that surrounds you is intended to purify you, yet not all have understood it this way. Do not let the pain you drink from your cup of suffering be fruitless. From pain you can gain light, which is wisdom, gentleness, strength, and sensitivity.

60. Do not fear that upon your arrival in the Spiritual World you will have to think about the sins you committed on earth. If you allow yourselves to be cleansed by the pain and repentance bursts forth from your hearts—if you strive to make amends for your transgressions—you will enter My presence worthy and pure, and no one, not even your conscience, will dare to mention your past imperfections.

61. In the perfect homeland, there is a place for every spirit, awaiting the arrival of its owner in time or in eternity. On the ladder of love, mercy, faith, and merit, you will enter My Kingdom one by one.

62. Set a good example for your children, one that will serve as a guide on their path as they continue their ascent toward Me. Do not consider them spiritually insignificant simply because you see them as children in the flesh. Observe them, and you will realize that their abilities are more developed than your own. They are to learn My teachings through you, yet afterward they will teach you to fathom them.

63. You who are young people today will, by the time you reach old age, have witnessed many wonders through the new generations of spiritualists.

64. I tell fathers that just as they care for their children's material future, they should also care for their spiritual future, because of the mission they brought into the world in this regard.

65. Consider that these beings, before they came into the flesh, were already praying for you; they have protected you and stood by you in your life's struggle. Now it is up to *you* to support them in the first steps they are gradually taking on earth through their frail flesh.

66. Come to Me, disciples. Here is peace—not the pretense of it that the world offers you, but that which flows from My Spirit. Fill your hearts with it, so that you may hear and understand Me, and thereafter put My teaching into practice.

67. A certain number of hearts is assigned to each of My workers. It is the land that each of them must cultivate so that it may bear fruit and, in the end, he may present a rich harvest to Me.

68. No one would be capable of building a temple like the one I am building in your soul. The love of the Universal Creator builds this sanctuary with infinite patience. This temple will be indestructible— —and while man-made temples crumble stone by stone under the influence of time and storms, this one will endure unshakably, for its foundations will be anchored in your soul, and its towers will touch the realm of the heavens.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 82

1. Why do some of My children feel unworthy to call Me Father? Come to Me, sinners, leave your burden of sorrow behind. Lift up your faces and look upon Me; My love makes you worthy. If I do not forgive you—who then will forgive you?

2. You hungered for peace, for your conscience reproached you for your faults until you came to the proclamation of My Word, and your weeping has cleansed you. Only I know to whom and to which ones I speak in this way, and only they know to whom these words are addressed.

3. It has been a long time since you last blessed My name; your torments and sufferings led you to believe that you were in a hell without end. The reason for this is that your eyes had closed themselves off to the truth—to that light which reveals My presence to you everywhere. The splendor of nature surrounding you was not enough for you, nor was the miraculous way in which your daily bread reached your lips, to make you believe in My blessings. You saw only darkness around you, and it was only the fire of your sufferings that you felt. Yet when you were on the verge of collapsing, the Divine Helper came to lift you up, to help you carry your cross.

4. Your eyes are opening more and more to a life of light and faith. With all your heart you say to Me: Lord, how blind I was, how troubled was my heart! Today I see Your presence at every step and in every place, and I feel Your blessings.

5. Truly, I tell you, it is precisely those who have suffered much and often hurt Me who will love Me most ardently; from their hearts will constantly flow an offering to My Divinity. These will not be material gifts, nor psalms, nor earthly altars. They know that the most pleasing offering and worship for Me are the works of love they perform for their brothers.

6. Beloved children, you who have come to Me like the Prodigal Son, do not forget the love with which I received you, and the humility with which you came here—it would be sad if you were to become vain toward your brothers as soon as you feel at peace again in life, or selfish toward those who will seek you out to ask for some of what you possess today, for then you would be ungrateful children in My eyes. Watch and pray always, so that you may not fall into temptation.

7. Understand, beloved disciples, that this existence, which you are enjoying today, is a good opportunity to elevate your souls. For some, this will be the final incarnation; others will have to return to Earth anew. —

This is the right time to speak to you in this way; let no one take offense at it or be surprised by it.

8. Jesus revealed many unknown teachings to you at that time and performed many works that initially caused confusion, but which were later recognized as true divine revelations. Take heed of what has just been said, so that you do not make rash judgments in this time without first having thoroughly studied my teachings.

9. If humanity had understood how to fathom the prophecies of the First and Second Eras, it would not be confused by their fulfillment. The same thing happened in the Second Era when the Messiah was born among men, just as it is happening now that I have come in the Spirit.

10. The essence of my teaching remains the same in both eras. It prepares you to make this life a loving, albeit temporary, home where people regard and treat one another as brothers and sisters, and show each other the warmth of true brotherhood. — It also prepares the soul to enter, after this life, those worlds or abodes that the Lord has in store for His children. My wish is that when you arrive there, you will not feel like strangers, but that your spiritualization and your inner insight will allow you to see everything you encounter as if you had been there before. There will be much truth in this if you are already connected to the spiritual realm here through prayer.

11. Open your spiritual eyes until you see the radiance of the light that my truth emits, so that you do not feel shrouded in darkness when you pass over to the other homeland.

12. Among the many dwellings that the Father's house possesses, there is not a single world of darkness; His light is in all of them. Yet if souls enter them with a blindfold over their eyes because of their ignorance—how then can they behold that glory?

13. If you ask a blind person here on earth what he sees, he will answer you: only darkness. Not because the light of the sun is absent, but because he cannot see it.

14. Recognize that the love with which I give you My teaching is very great, even though the number of those who gather to hear Me is small.

15. Among you are those who will bear witness that this is the Third Era, in which the Holy Spirit speaks to all people through the conscience.

16. Among these multitudes of people are the souls who in other times belonged to the tribes of Israel, called "the people of God," because the Law and the revelations were entrusted to them so that they might spread them throughout the world. Some of these beings are coming to Earth for the last time to complete a mission and bring spiritual reparation to an

end. In their ascent, they will form the steps upon which their brothers, who (for now) remain in the valley of Earth, may ascend.

17. The light and love contained in my Word have worked the miracle of causing pure and beautiful flowers to spring forth from the mire; ensure that your soul detaches itself from your body, full of purity and light, when it turns to dust.

18. O spirits who are now receiving My teaching, be humble and obedient when you come into My presence, and allow only My will to be done in you! Many times you have incarnated on earth because you earnestly asked the Father for it. Now I tell you that you should no longer ask Me for this. Allow My will to be fulfilled in you.

19. Whenever you have come into the world because I so ordained it, I have relentlessly demanded an accounting from you upon your return regarding your deeds. What will happen when you return after having come (to earth) because *you* asked the Lord for it? How will your judgment end, and how will you give an account?

20. You are amazed as you listen to My teaching, and you say in your hearts, "How perfect are the Master's teachings." To this I say that these are still small, for their sole purpose is to correct and shape imperfect beings. Only when you have attained spiritual perfection will you hear the Word of God in its fullness.

21. Now your spirit, through the human faculty of reason, has experienced the time of My new revelation, and through it you feel My divine presence. My manifestation has once again been that of the Master; it is I who give you the teaching, yet I also have servants who subsequently explain to you the teaching you have received. They are not human beings, for truly, I tell you, there is no one on earth who can correctly interpret My new revelations. It is the spiritual world of light that comes to your aid so that you do not fall into error, nor create new mysteries out of teachings that are as clear as the light of day.

22. Everything has been prepared for the realization of this spiritual work. Not only has your soul been prepared to embark on this path, but also your body, the earth upon which you walk, the surroundings around you—everything has been prepared so that My Light might shine in the depths of your being.

23. In the afterlife, the soul cleansed itself of the defilements it had acquired in previous incarnations; the body washed itself in pain and tears; the earth demanded its original purity back from humanity; and the environment was saturated with supplications and prayers. On the ladder to perfection, the Lord descended to His people and reached the step

where you stood, and from there He made His voice heard to you through His messengers and spokesmen.

24. How many teachings, how many instructions have I given you since the moment I first revealed Myself to you. Through these, according to My will, you shall come to realize that I do not divide people, but unite them. To you who profess to belong to a religious community, I say: Read My Book of Divine Love and Wisdom, so that you may learn to be united in spirit with all your fellow human beings, regardless of creeds, religions, or ideologies.

25. This will be difficult for you at first, but once you have grasped this teaching, you will truly identify with all human beings, for you will feel a soul vibrating within the innermost being of each of your neighbors, which, being a child of God, must be your brother.

26. Learn, beloved people, so that you may become the disciple of the Third Era, distinguished by your spiritualization.

27. Reflect, and you will understand that in the right time to study My teaching. Come, disciples, come to Me, for I will lighten the burden of your cross. I will help you attain the place that is reserved for each of you in the Promised Land.

28. Feel My love within your being, so that you may understand that I exist, and feel the divine desire to save you. My light is poured out over all humanity, for no creature could escape My gaze.

29. What would become of humankind if, in these present times of trial and suffering, I were to withhold My spiritual light from them? — Darkness would cloud their reason, their thinking would be thrown into confusion, and—once deprived of hope—humanity would rush toward death and perish in the abyss. Yet if people, despite the chaos in which they are struggling, secretly nurture a hope of salvation, it is because My Divine Light instills confidence in them through their spirit and teaches them to expect everything from the infinite power of the almighty God.

30. Truly, I tell you, My Word will transform the character of your present world and your entire life. For the people of today, the world and its pleasures are the meaning of their lives. But soon they will value the soul more highly than the body, and the body more highly than clothing, and instead of chasing after worldly glories, they will seek the immortality of the soul.

31. At first there will be fanaticism for the sake of the spiritual; the pursuit of it will be taken to extremes; but afterward hearts will calm down, and spiritualization will blossom with full truth and sincerity.

32. When you look at the world, shaken by wars, wasting away from hunger, or shaken by the violence of natural forces, there are always those who say that it is My justice that is destroying humanity; yet truly, I tell you that I have not come to destroy you, but to save you.

Those who believe that their life is rooted only in their material body and who do not believe in the survival of the soul see their passage into the hereafter as the end of their existence and therefore consider Me to be relentless and cruel.

33. If only you would understand that it is often necessary to die to the world in order to continue living in the spiritual realm, and that sometimes only bitter pain or a cruel death is capable of awakening and shaking a soul that has grown sluggish in materialism.

34. What do you know of life and death? What do you know of the spirit? Very little, and that is precisely why I teach you, so that you may learn to live in harmony with the glory of the life that surrounds you.

35. In this time, there is hunger in the world—hunger of the body and of the soul. You are tormented more by that of the body, and this causes you to say to Me: “Lord, in times past You sent down the manna of the desert upon Your people so that they might not perish. Afterward, You entrusted them with a land rich in blessings; from the water of Jacob’s well, their children and grandchildren and many more generations drank, and when You came into the world to teach with Your Word and You led the crowd into the desert, You had compassion on their weariness and their hunger and You performed miracles so that they might have bread and fish to eat. Why does our hunger and our misery not move you today, when you see us suffering so much to obtain our daily bread?”

36. If I were to tell you that the answer to all these questions lies within your spirit, you would not believe it. I must therefore speak to you and tell you that I have not taken away from you anything that I have given you in this world for your sustenance and preservation. Everything is there, yet if it does not reach everyone, it is because you have watered that seed not with the rain of brotherhood, but with selfishness and corruption.

37. That is why it is necessary for a light of justice to descend upon souls, and this is My inspiration, which is pouring out upon every human being in this time.

38. Once people grow weary of the bitter fruits they have produced and turn their eyes to Me, they will discover that spiritual life and material nature have never withheld their fruits from the children of the Lord. They are present within every creature, and it is man who has closed his eyes of reason and his capacity for intuition regarding eternal life. Then those who

previously blasphemed will confess that in the desert of this life manna was never lacking, that Jacob's well still yields crystal-clear water, and that day by day the Lord performs a miracle so that humanity may not perish from hunger or thirst.

39. When the spirit of man opens its eyes to the light, it will behold a new life within that very life which it hitherto believed it knew perfectly well, and which in reality it never truly appreciated.

40. I come to you as the Divine Physician who turns to those sick in body and soul to restore their lost health. I awaken to new life those who have died to the truth and to true life. My mercy is ready to dry the tears of those who have wept much. I will anoint them all with a single healing balm, which is that of love.

41. Welcome are the poor, the weeping, and those who suffer hunger and thirst for justice on earth and who endure all things with patience, for I seek *them* out to reward their resignation and their faith.

42. This era is an opportunity to achieve the soul's upward development. Everything, even suffering, works toward humanity turning away from the materialism that has enslaved it.

43. People will ascend the Holy Mountain, on whose summit they will meet Me; but even before them, I will have already traversed a new Way of the Cross within the hearts of men, and I will once again be nailed to the cross of My mission.

44. I will not build a new world upon sins, hatred, and vices; I will build upon the firm foundations of renewal, experience, and repentance; I will transform everything within you. Even from darkness, light will break forth, and from death, I will create life.

45. Even though people have defiled and desecrated the earth—tomorrow, through their good deeds, they will make this home worthy, and it will be recognized as the Promised Land to which they will come to fulfill noble tasks. Who, then, could still doubt the transformation of the world?

46. I tell you: If this humanity, because of its godlessness, its turning away from justice and goodness, should be even more opposed to Me, I will appear on its path in all My glory, as I did before Saul, and I will make them hear My voice. Then you will see how many of those who—without realizing it—have persecuted Me will, transformed and enlightened, set out to follow Me on the paths of goodness, love, and justice. To them I will say: Stop, travelers, and drink from this spring of crystal-clear water. Rest from the arduous journey of life that I have laid upon you. Entrust your

sorrows to Me and allow My gaze to penetrate deep into your soul, for I wish to fill you with grace and comfort you.

47. Who among you could tell your Master that *you* bear no suffering, that *you* have peace in your heart, that *you* have triumphed in this life full of struggle and trials? I see you navigating a sea of trials, and that is why I wish to encourage you. Learn to read the Book of Life, which I always hold before your eyes, for tomorrow you are to be Masters. Each and every one of you is to take Me as your model and fulfill the Law, so that you may be healthy in soul and body. You will encounter many teachings along your path that will not lead you to *Me*; *I* show you the straight path, the shortest one, that of spiritualization.

48. In the Second Era, I gave you My Word for only three years, and during that time I prepared My disciples. In this third era, I have spoken to you for many more years, yet My disciples have made no progress, nor have My apostles left the world behind to follow Me.

49. Whoever wishes to follow Me, let him put simple sandals on his feet and take no second travel bag, for on My path he will lack nothing.

50. Develop your spiritual vision so that in the Third Era you may see what is happening in the spiritual realms. Then you may proclaim to the world that I have come down to enlighten every soul. Prepare yourselves inwardly so that you may feel Me and understand how to receive what I give you. I will leave a book to humanity, and every one of its pages will be a testament of love. You shall unite this book with the earlier writings of Moses and My apostles, and the works of My disciples of all times shall likewise be recorded in this book, which is to contain My wisdom.

51. If you are not yet able to offer Me a great harvest, pray and ask Me for strength. Stay alert so that your lamp may shine with greater brightness and illuminate your path. I have seen you weep when you find that obstacles prevent you from working. You have said to Me: “Master, clear our path of thorns so that we may move forward.” — Make the physical body I have given you lovingly compliant, and do not show yourselves to be weak or resistant. Do not tell Me that you are weak, for *I* have made you strong. Do not say that fulfilling your mission is a sacrifice. Work with love, and your deeds will be recorded. Climb the mountain of perfection until you find My presence. Lean on the staff that Elijah offers you; look to his example. He, who is symbolized by an elderly man leaning on a staff, does not rest for a moment; he is always searching for his lost sheep to save them and lead them into My presence. His spirit does not falter in the face of disobedience and rebellion; his zeal and perseverance do not wane. So shall you be as well. Set out on your journey and fear

neither the world nor temptation. Be strong through the Spirit that I have given you.

52. Many regions are already prepared and await the workers, yet they have not yet learned to fulfill their task. Once you fully grasp the significance of your mission, you will willingly set out on the path and fulfill your destiny. Set no limits on active charity during that time, yet do not go so far as to sacrifice yourselves; you might grow weary and abandon the cross.

53. When you have healed the sick and dispelled their dark thoughts, their slumbering soul will awaken and rise to a new life. I will always protect you if you live within My laws, for the scientists will approach you and call you to account because you have healed the sick without having earned medical degrees in the schools of the world, and the men who guide the destiny of your nation will likewise ask you what your law is like, and you shall then speak of my manifestation in this time and my revelations.

54. To bear witness to My teaching, glorify My name through your works, and then your offering will reach Me.

55. Let the sick, the lepers, and the afflicted come to Me—those who have no peace in their hearts, and also those who have sinned or blasphemed; I will heal them all, body and soul.

56. Truly, I tell you, that sick person who would understand how to preserve, ponder, and put into practice one of My words of life would be healed, for he would keep a drop of My divine balm in his heart.

57. I have given you proofs of My power and My love so that you may walk the path with full confidence. Receive this message of hope so that you may be strong in this time when sin has spread like a contagious disease.

58. A leprosy of a non-physical nature has spread across the earth, corroding hearts and destroying faith and virtue. Clad in rags of the soul, people go about their lives, believing that no one can uncover this wretchedness because people cannot see beyond what is material. But the hour of conscience draws near; it is as if you were saying that the Day of the Lord, or His judgment, is at the door. Then shame will rise in some, and remorse in others.

59. Those who hear this inner voice, burning hot and relentless, will feel within themselves the fire that consumes, destroys, and purifies. Neither sin nor anything that is not pure can withstand this fire of judgment. Only the soul can withstand it, for it is endowed with divine power. Therefore,

when it has passed through the fire of its conscience, it will be reborn, purified of its faults.

60. Often in times past have I spoken to you of this fire, this judgment, this atonement; yet you have interpreted the symbols with which these teachings were presented in a material sense, and your imagination has devalued the reality of these revelations.

61. How many distorted interpretations have people given to these divine teachings! They make Me appear as a Judge of appalling cruelty. How many absurdities has the human mind created and subsequently imposed upon people as the highest truth!

62. Today I come in the Spirit to lead you to understand and live My divine teachings.

63. The prayer of the birds is their song; the prayer of humans is their pure thoughts that rise up to Me. All creation has a gift for its Creator. The Father, too, has a gift for each of His creatures. Yet there is need, misery, and pain among the human race. It is the result of exercising free will without heeding the voice of conscience; it is the lack of harmony between the Divine and the material in human life; but all this pain that weighs upon the world today will serve to rouse them from their deep slumber. When humanity one day recognizes the truth and aligns its life with it, it will discover the harmony of the spiritual with the material nature that surrounds it.

64. My new word will reach humanity as a message of light that will dispel the darkness of ignorance.

65. In this time, I am preparing the new fishers of souls who are to rescue the shipwrecked from the turbulent waves. Among these fishers will be those who hear My Word in this time, and there will also be those who, without having heard Me, have awakened within themselves the gifts of inner perception and inspiration to receive My revelations. They will appear at various points on the earth and will know how to connect and unite to be strong in the struggle.

66. My new disciples will have many means and ways to spread this blessed seed; but never forget humility and simplicity, for that is how I came to you, and in the same way you must approach hearts, homes, and peoples. If you come in this way, you will be recognized as messengers of a *spiritual* message, and your struggle will bear the fruits of true spiritualization, renewal, and brotherhood.

67. When Jesus had completed His divine mission on the cross in the Second Era, He raised His eyes to infinity and said, "It is finished."

68. When I convey My final word to you in this Third Era through the human faculty of reason, I will repeat those same words, just as I will speak them for the last time when you are all one day in the Spirit in the Promised Land, where you will see Me descend from My Cross of Redemption to tell you anew: "It is finished."

My peace be with you!

Table of Contents

Instruction 56	Verse No.
How does one feel the presence of God?	2
The return of Christ in the Spirit—when the predicted time was fulfilled	2b-4
True science comes only through divine inspiration	9-10
This Third Testament will be united with the first and second	13
This teaching will give humanity true freedom	13
God's Way of Judging	28
Reincarnation—The Law of Love and Justice	31–36
Christ is the Way—and this Way is the Divine Law of Love	68-69
The Law of the First, Second, and Present Third Age is the same	70
Instruction 57	Verse No.
The Healing Power of God's Word	7-11
Spiritual Israel in All Ages	20-21+29
The True Apostle of Christ	22
The goal should be: the direct connection of our spirit with the Spirit of our Creator	32
God's revelations must not be used for complicated theological doctrines	36
The forces of nature will speak	39
The true temple of God	47
Hear the Sound of the Divine Voice	49–51
Science without love for humanity brings no true progress	53-56
The Flood in this era	60–61
Harmony between soul and body	65
Admonitions and Encouragements for the Apostles of the Third Era	66–81
Woe to humanity!	82–83
The Threat to Humanity	86-87
Instruction 58	Verse No.
Children Should Hear God's Word – undeveloped mind, but a developed soul	5
Jesus died among us to live forever in our hearts	13
Through good thoughts and prayers, we should	14

bring peace even from afar	
When the body rests, the soul should perform good deeds	15
The wrong way to defend God's teachings	18
The Right Attitude Toward Dire Predictions	20
The Power of Intercessory Prayer	21-22
The Tools of Divine Revelations	33-35
God's Law and Human Failure	41
The Sealing of the 144,000	44
The Light Shines in the Darkness	49
Israel according to the Spirit—the Heir of the Divine Promises for the Chosen People	50
The Correct Order: Spirit – Soul – Body	51
Pain—A Warning Sign of God's Justice	52
What a person sows, they must reap, in order to learn from it	68
Instruction 59	Verse No.
Why do we suffer if God loves us?	4
The Path of Development of Spiritual Israel from a divine perspective	6-15
The Reason for Different Religious Beliefs	16
The Symbolic Meaning of the "Mountain"	17-18
What does God require of His children?	19
The New Disciples of the "Third Era"	25-28
God's Word through Jesus and today through the "Voice Bearers" form a unity	37-39
Where there is no love, there can be neither truth justice, and even less peace	46-49
The role of the voice-bearer in divine revelations	57-58
Israel must not be indifferent to the events in humanity	84-87
Instruction 60	Verse No.
The unity of the nations will be achieved through spiritualization	7-9
The Solution to the Mystery: The Father – Christ – The Word	12
Not ritual worship of God, but worship in the Spirit	13-15
Exhortation to the workers in the Lord's vineyard	17-38
Events of the End Times	39-41
The Trinity of God Is No Mystery	43

Spiritual Israel in the “Three Times”	48–56
Elijah, the tireless warrior of God against heresies and darkness	71
The Opponents of Divine Revelations	84
The Second Coming of Christ in the Spirit	85–88
The longed-for unity of humankind can only be realized through the love of God	95
False prophets and wars of destruction—awake!	98-99
Instruction 61	Verse No.
Our Responsibility Toward Our Neighbor ..	4-5
In addition to love in action, there is also love in good thoughts and noble feelings	6
The divine commission to the disciples to others	9
The person with a divine spark of spirit stands higher than everything that surrounds him	17
Can we see our loved ones again in the afterlife?	31
Give to Caesar what is Caesar’s, and to God, what is God’s	35
The battle has drawn nearer: love and light against hatred and darkness	42-43
The divine revelations through the human mind in a state of ecstasy (from 1866–1950) and through divine inspiration	48
Parallels between Jesus’ limited time on earth and his revelations through the “voice carriers”	58–67
Instruction 62	Verse No.
Religious fanaticism hinders spiritual development	8
Who attains the bliss of their spirit?	13-14
The Second Coming of Christ	26-33+46+53
The Unsealing of the Seven Seals and Their Mystery	30
The True Meaning of God’s Word: It Is Easier for a Camel pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the Kingdom of Heaven	65-67
The Mission of the 144,000 Sealed	68
Instruction 63	Verse No.
Thoughts and Explanations on the "Day of the Dead"	4-11
Divine Commission to Write Down the Revelations and to disseminate them	25
The Gifts of the Spirit	26–29

Only love inspired by God, put into practice through love for one's neighbor is our salvation	49
The mystery of the Trinity of God is not a mystery	50-51
The divine voice of conscience is heard by all people and especially by all those who bear responsibility	60-62
The people of "Israel"—their destiny and their failure	65-67
Israel according to the Spirit—the true people of God	69
Reincarnation is a law of God's loving justice	76
The Signs and Evidence of the Spiritual Second Coming of Christ	79-82
Christ, the "Word of the Father" in the Third Era	86-87
Instruction 64	Verse No.
The Fate of Spirit and Soul in the Hereafter ...	2-5
God forgives our mistakes, but we must make amends	14
The practice of Christian virtues is the path to salvation	16
Two kinds of trials	44
The secret of spiritual peace	45-50
The Spiritual People of Israel	52-57
The Time of Divine Justice Has Come	67-68
Instruction for the Children	70+73
Instruction 65	Verse No.
Only a step of sincere repentance separates the sinner from his Heavenly Father	10
The promise of the prophet Joel is now fulfilled (Joel 3:1) 13-14 Because of the proclamation of the truth and because of his example of love, Christ has been rejected, and his disciples will experience the same	24
True prayer from spirit to spirit	30
The New Flood—Caused by Mankind Itself	31-32
A Divided Humanity—Signs of coming chaos	47
How We Should Commemorate Jesus' Time of Suffering	50-51
Instruction 66	Verse No.
Neither Fanaticism nor the Idolization of Religious Symbols	7
Many of the listeners had already witnessed the teachings and miracles of Jesus during his time on earth	11-12
God's work cannot be understood by the mind,	27-28

but only with a heart enlightened by the Spirit	
Since the creation of humankind, God has spoken to them and through them to this day	39-42
Explanation of the Holy Trinity	43+45
Jacob's Ladder, Symbol of Spiritual Ascent	49
The Mission of Spiritual Israel within the Mexican Nation	53
Coming times of trial and sorrow, but also of wonderful help...	56
Christianity has misinterpreted and distorted and distorted	63-65
The divine purpose of man and woman	68-69
Instruction 67	Verse No.
After the final spiritual battle, a single teaching	7
The most perfect union with the Divine Master	10
The Key to the Kingdom of Heaven	18-19
The social environment into which a person is born is no accident	26
The Diversity of Divine Communication	33
Not with scientific terms, but with simple words of love	44
Through reincarnation, divine love and justice an opportunity for the further development of the soul	46+48
The great spiritual battle in communion with the invisible hosts	53-58
Instruction 68	Verse No.
Admonition to Spiritual Israel not to repeat the mistakes of the ancient people of Israel	4
The revelations of the Holy Spirit will shake the religious communities	6
Everyone possesses spiritual gifts that are to be awakened and developed through acts of love toward our neighbors	23
The spiritual transfiguration of Christ during his revelations	24
The bread and wine at the Lord's Supper were replaced by the faithful reception of the Divine Word of the revelations	27
Now Christ determines those still missing from the 144,000 chosen ones through spiritual inspiration	30-31
The Spiritual People of Israel is being formed by the Lord from all the nations of the earth	38+44-45

The Parable of the Lord's Work and His Messengers	47-54
Instruction 69	Verse No.
Exhortation to Show Merciful Help to Our Neighbors	2-3+13
Uniting our pure thoughts in prayer with those of the spirits of light	6-7
Many of today's listeners heard Jesus' words back then	15-16
The woman stands at the man's side in the new group of apostles	17
The return of Christ in the Spirit	18
Jesus' Sacrificial Death and the New Bread in Today's Word of Christ	19-21
Transcription of Christ's Revelations According to His Instructions	26
The Opposition to Christ's Revelations...	30-31
Humanity has crucified Jesus anew	34
Christ's exhortations to his new apostles to follow him worthily	40-53
God's Justice and Judgment	54-59
The Consequences of Misusing Our Free Will	60
Instruction 70	Verse No.
Preparation on Earth for the Return to Spiritual Life	10-18
No Coercion, but Voluntary Love in Spiritualism	21-23
Christ's Missionary Mandate to Spiritual Israel	29-31, 35- 36, 65-72
Spiritual progress comes only through merit and self-denial	51-52
God's Justice and Love through Reincarnation	62-64
Instruction 71	Verse No.
Divine Justice and Our Duty of Atonement	6-10
The Diverse Tasks of the New Apostles of the Third Period	15-21
Divine Justice in Love	22-26
Evil escalates to the point of becoming unbearable and gets out of control for humanity	30
An army of protective and helpful spirit beings of light surrounds us	37-39+41
Spiritual Israel, its greatness and responsibility	61-67
Instruction 72	Verse No.
True Disciples Love Me in Their Neighbors	4-6
The Revelations of the Third Age take place in the time of the greatest materialism	17
The human heart is insensitive to the spiritual	18

The Divine Message in a Few Words	21-24
Today, too, we must carry a cross with Christ's help	33
Everyone will reach the goal	34-37
All eyes will look upon Me. How is this to be understood?	38-39
The victory over the beast in the Book of Revelation	43
A Christianity that neither knows Christ nor follows Him	47
The Tasks of the New Disciples According to God's Will	54-58
Mexico's Future Role as a Nation	59-63
Instruction 73	Verse No.
Great Transformation of Humanity on All Levels	3-7
We Must Contribute Something Ourselves to Our Salvation	8-13
Be doers of the Word	17-18
The most powerful enemy is within ourselves	19-20
The sublimity of the spirit in man and its bondage	21-22
No religious community is perfect before God	26-30
A great testimony of God	33-37
Explanation of the Holy Trinity	39-42
The Lord's Serious Admonitions Regarding Self-Examination	43-36
Call to Vigilance, for It is the time of judgment	51
The gifts of the Spirit already existed before we came to Earth	54-56
Instruction 74	Verse No.
The Age of Imagery Is Coming to an End	2-6
The veneration of relics is idolatry	7-9
All people should come to know the new revelation of Christ 18-19	18-19
Today's pharaonic enslavement	27
Some of Jesus' teachings have been distorted and misinterpreted	28-31
Human arrogance has reached its limit	32
The temporary separation of the soul from the body during sleep	41
Spiritual life can only be grasped by a mature soul be grasped	44-48
The Kingdom of Heaven is not a place, but a state of elevation	49-50
We are merely pilgrims on earth, on our way to spiritual home	51-55
Instruction 75	Verse No.
The Glory of the Spiritual Homeland	1-3a

Perseverance in This World Despite Suffering and Pain	3b
We should keep the presence of Christ in mind	8
Charity motivated by selfishness	22–24
Jesus' perfect example leads us to Promised City	28
The great upheavals in nature and the changes in the spiritual realm	41–44
A Serious Word to Materialistic Scientists	44–48
Qualities and Tasks of the Disciples of the Third Era	50–51
The Ascension and the Second Coming of Christ in the radiant cloud of light	56–57
Instruction 76	Verse No.
The Salvation of All People	2
The Blood of the Lamb at the Exodus from Egypt and the blood of Jesus	6-7
The disciples' ministry at the sickbed and deathbed	12
Hearing the Word calls us to action	20
The Narrow Way and the Narrow Gate	27+30
The Power of Thoughts—for Good and Evil	32–35
Every person called should take on only the task corresponds to his gifts	36
Not all clergy, teachers, or rulers are called by God	37
What is the "fire of hell"?	38–40
What is "the resurrection of the flesh"?	41-42
What is the "Day of the Lord" and "the end of the world"?	43-44
The Revelations of the Third Age are the Third Testament	58-59
Instruction 77	Verse No.
Bearing Witness Without Fear or Embarrassment	1-6
The Inestimable Value of Spiritual Gifts	7-8
The Mission of Those Marked by Christ	10-17
Untrained Mind, but Developed Soul	18
Lightless, earthbound beings wandering through space	20
The spiritual return of Christ	19+24-28
The new Word of God must not be mixed with other teachings be mixed	31
The conflict within the Work provides a deeper understanding of it	32
An exhortation to active charity and greater spiritualization	34–37
The necessary purification of ritual acts	38–44

and symbols	
The original meaning and spirit of Jesus' teaching was lost	52-53
Instruction 78	Verse No.
The Spiritual Mission of Mexico	3-7
The transmission of divine revelations requires empathy and patience ...	8-11
Life in the material world serves the development of the soul	12-13
The materialization of the soul as the cause of states of mental confusion in the afterlife	16-24
Explanations on reincarnation	26-28
There is no eternal damnation	28-30
The voice of the Spirit is God's voice ..	31-33
Modern forms of idolatry	44
The Book of Divine Wisdom	46-51
The Emergence of Spiritual Israel	56-67
Instruction 79	Verse No.
The Spiritual Explanation of Jesus' Prophecy Concerning Solomon's Temple	4
Doubting Thomas	8
The coming conflict among religious communities leads to their unification in the Lord's work	10-11
An insight into the motives and intentions of the Creator in the creation and development of humankind	14-21
The "Trinity" as an expression of phases of God's revelation	23-26
Free Will and Conscience	31-33
Creation, and with it every soul, develops and perfects itself constantly	34
The Unbelieving Scientist	36-37
The "Ladder to Heaven"—symbol of our soul's path of development	45-54+58
The Seed of Love as the Germ of Eternity	59-61
Instruction 80	Verse No.
On the Spiritual Gifts	4-6
Man must earn his way to salvation himself	8-14
The Cross of Suffering Leads to the Light	20
Only sincere repentance can wash away the stains of shame	21-22
There are no atheists when it comes to God	23
Whoever violates the spiritual laws will be	24-27+43

haunted	
The world built by humans will also be destroyed by them	28
All of humanity will come to know the spiritual teachings	30
A life in harmony with the elements of nature	44–46+59– 60
The glittering facade of the modern world is crumbling	49-50
Instruction 81	Verse No.
The Fruit of the Tree of Evil	6-7
Life from the Perspective of the Spirit—and of the earthbound mind	18-19
Man’s spiritual blindness prevents him fail to recognize God’s presence	29-32
Elias, the forerunner of the Third Era, revealed himself through Roque Rojas	33–37
The Coming of Christ—Then and Now	38–41
Jesus, the Living Message and Embodiment of Divine Love	45-48
Pain, Repentance, and Atonement Open the spiritual gates to the Kingdom of Light ...	60-61
Instruction 82	Verse No.
True worship of God and the most pleasing offering	5
The fulfillment of the promises was and is different from what people expected	9
A call to prepare for the spiritual homes	10–12
People should, regardless of their various religious beliefs, feel a sense of solidarity with one another feel solidarity with one another	24-25
Reassessment of human life	30-31
The salvation of the soul outweighs suffering, pain, and death	32-34
Why is there deprivation, hardship, and hunger in the world?	35-38
The conversion of humanity to Christ – even through a heavenly apparition	44–46
A spiritual leprosy is spreading among people	57–61

Literature and Websites

The Divine Teachings in Mexico 1866–1950

References

Reichl Verlag, D-56329 St. Goar, Tel: +49 (0)6741 1720
Book of True Life, Volumes I, II, III, IV, V, VI
The Third Testament (also available in Spanish, English, and French)
The Divine Revelations of Mexico (A Brief Introduction)
Divine Revelations on Life Issues
Prophecies for the Third Age

Book Service for Life, Manfred Bäse, Kirchweg 5, D-88521 Ertingen
Tel: +49 (0)7371 929 66 42, Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de
Divine Love, Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and All Being
El Amor Divino - Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and All Being
Book of True Life, Volumes VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII
The Third Testament

Unicon Foundation, D-88709 Meersburg
Tel: +49 (0)7532 808162, Email: info@unicon-stiftung.de
Introduction to the "Book of True Life" (free)

Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera A.C.
Orinoco No. 54, Suite 5, Col. Zacahuiztco, 03550 Mexico City
Book of True Life, Volumes I-XII
The Third Testament
and other books on these Divine Revelations of Mexico

Websites

www.drei-offenbarungen.net
www.reichl-verlag.de
www.unicon-stiftung.de
www.drittes-testament.de
www.drittetestament.wordpress.com (multilingual)
www.tercera-era.net (in Spanish)
www.144000.net (multilingual)
www.dritte-zeit.net